1	IDITATE CANADA DI	CHID T.CHI. COLUDII
2	UNITED STATES DIS	STRICT COURT
3	IN THE DISTRICT	I OF IDAHO
		x Case No. 1:12-cv-00560-BLW
4	SAINT ALPHONSUS MEDICAL CENTER - NAMPA, INC., TREASURE VALLEY	: : Bench Trial
5	HOSPITAL LIMITED PARTNERSHIP, SAINT ALPHONSUS HEALTH SYSTEM, INC., AND	
6	SAINT ALPHONSUS REGIONAL MEDICAL	
7		: William W. Deal : Marshall F. Priest, III
	vs.	:
8	ST. LUKE'S HEALTH SYSTEM, LTD., and	:
9	ST. LUKE'S REGIONAL MEDICAL CENTER,	:
10	LTD., Defendants.	: :
11	FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION; STATE OF	: Case No. 1:13-cv-00116-BLW
	IDAHO,	:
12	Plaintiffs, vs.	:
13		:
14	ST. LUKE'S HEALTH SYSTEM, LTD.; SALTZER MEDICAL GROUP, P.A.,	:
15	Defendants.	:
16		х
17	* * * SEALED	* * *
18	REPORTER'S TRANSCRIPT OF PROCEEDI	MGC
19		
20	before B. Lynn Winmill, Chief Dis	strict Judge
	Held on October 8, 2013	
21	Volume 10, Pages 1597 to 1837	
22		
23	Lisa K. N	
24	Idaho Certified Shorthan Registered Professi	-
∠ ' ±	Federal Certified Rea	_
25		
	United States Courts, I	District of Idaho
	550 West Fort Street, Boise, Id	laho 83724 (208) 334-1500

1	<u>A P P E A R A N C E S</u>
2	
3	FOR PLAINTIFFS SAINT ALPHONSUS MEDICAL CENTER-NAMPA, INC.,
4	SAINT ALPHONSUS HEALTH SYSTEM, INC., AND SAINT ALPHONSUS REGIONAL MEDICAL CENTER, INC.
5	
6 7	Keely E. Duke DUKE SCANLAN & HALL, PLLC 1087 W. River Street, Suite 300
8	Boise, ID 83707
9	David A. Ettinger HONIGMAN MILLER SCHWARTZ AND COHN LLP 2290 First National Building
10	660 Woodward Avenue Detroit, MI 48226
11	
12	
13	FOR PLAINTIFF U.S. FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION
14	TON TEMPLITY OF STEPHEN TREE COMMISSION
15	Peter C. Herrick U.S. FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION
16	500 Pennsylvania Ave., N.W. Washington, DC 20580
17	J. Thomas Greene
18	U.S. FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION 600 Pennsylvania Ave N.W.
19	Washington, DC 20580
20	Henry Chao-Lon Su U.S. FEDERAL TRADE COMMISSION
21	601 New Jersey Ave., N.W. Washington, DC 20001
22	mabilingcon, be 20001
23	
24	
25	

1	<u>A P P E A R A N C E S</u> (Continued)
2	
3	FOR PLAINTIFF STATE OF IDAHO
4	Eric J. Wilson GODFREY & KAHN, S.C.
5	One East Main Street Suite 500
6	PO Box 2719 Madison, WI 53701
7	Brett T. DeLange
8	OFFICE OF ATTORNEY GENERAL, STATE OF IDAHO 954 W. Jefferson, 2nd Floor
9	Boise, ID 83720-0010
10	FOR PLAINTIFF TREASURE VALLEY HOSPITAL
11	Raymond D. Powers
12	POWERS TOLMAN FARLEY, PLLC PO Box 9756
13	Boise, ID 83707
14	
15	FOR DEFENDANTS ST. LUKE'S HEALTH SYSTEM, LTD. AND ST. LUKE'S REGIONAL MEDICAL CENTER, LTD.
16	Jack R. Bierig Ben J. Keith
17	Scott Stein SIDLEY AUSTIN
18	One South Dearborn Chicago, IL 60603
19	J. Walter Sinclair
20	Charles Schafer STOEL RIVES
21	101 S. Capitol Boulevard, Suite 1900 Boise, ID 83702
22	FOR DEFENDANT SALTZER MEDICAL GROUP
23	
24	Brian Kenneth Julian ANDERSON JULIAN & HULL, LLP PO Box 7426
25	Boise, ID 83707

 $\underline{\mathtt{I}} \ \underline{\mathtt{N}} \ \underline{\mathtt{D}} \ \underline{\mathtt{E}} \ \underline{\mathtt{X}}$

3		PAGE:
4	Courtroom open to the public	1602
	Courtroom closed to the public	1661
5	Courtroom remains open to the public	1684
	Courtroom closed to the public	1758
6	Courtroom open to the public	1762

DEFENSE ST. LUKE'S HEALTH SYSTEM

<u>w i i n e s s e s</u>

11			PAGE:
	DEAL, Will	liam W.	
12		Direct Examination by Mr. Bierig	1796
		Cross-Examination by Mr. Wilson	1818
13	PATE, Davi	d C.	
		Direct Examination by Mr. Bierig	1603
14		Cross-Examination by Mr. Greene	1656
		Cross-Examination by Mr. Ettinger	
15		Redirect Examination by Mr. Bierig	1704
		Recross-Examination by Mr. Ettinger	1712
16	PRIEST, Ma	arshall F., III	
		Direct Examination by Mr. Stein	1823
17	RICHARDS,	Patricia R.	
		Direct Examination by Mr. Sinclair	
18		Cross-Examination by Mr. Su	
		Cross-Examination by Mr. Ettinger	
19		Examination by the Court	
		Redirect Examination by Mr. Sinclair	1786

* * * * *

1601			
OSITIONS	DEPOS		
<u>s h e d</u>	<u>P U B L I :</u>		
PAGE:			Γ
	Z.	PATE, Dav]
AINTIFFS B <u>I</u> TS	PLA: <u>E X H</u> I <u>1</u>		
ADMIT			
	id Pate Article: Hospital-Physician	1985	
	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform ironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704;		
	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform		
FENDANTS	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform ironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) constrative		
FENDANTS	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative		
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative		
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative	3040	
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative	3040	
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative	3040	
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative	3040	
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform Fironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) Constrative	3040	
FENDANTS B I T S	ations In a Post-Health Care Reform ironment (PLTs' Dep. Ex. 704; S000075064-SLHS000075074) constrative	3040	

Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 6 of 65 1603 1602 PROCEEDINGS 1 1 (Laughter.) 2 October 8, 2013 2 THE COURT: Dr. Pate, could you please step before 3 ***** COURTROOM OPEN TO THE PUBLIC ***** 3 the clerk and be sworn. 4 THE CLERK: The Court will now hear Civil Case 4 DAVID CHARLES PATE, 5 12-560-S-BLW, Saint Alphonsus Medical Center, Nampa, Inc., 5 having been first duly sworn to tell the whole truth, 6 versus St. Luke's Health System for Day 10 of a bench trial. 6 testified as follows: 7 7 THE COURT: Good morning, Counsel. I want to --THE CLERK: Please take a seat in the witness 8 8 first of all, it is very nice to have the world not stand. 9 spinning, but I did want to thank counsel for their 9 Please state your complete name and spell your name for 10 accommodation of my situation yesterday. And my apologies. 10 the record. 11 It was, obviously, beyond my control, but I know it was 11 THE WITNESS: David Charles Pate, D-A-V-I-D, terribly inconvenient for everyone, and we will do 12 12 C-H-A-R-L-E-S, P as in Paul, A-T-E. THE COURT: You may inquire, Mr. Bierig. 13 everything we can to make up for that over the coming days, 13 14 14 moving the case along. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. 15 15 DIRECT EXAMINATION My understanding is St. Luke's is ready to call its 16 BY MR. BIERIG: 16 first witness; is that right? Mr. Bierig? 17 17 MR. BIERIG: That is correct, Your Honor. As our **Q.** Dr. Pate, by whom are you employed? 18 A. St. Luke's Health System. 18 first witness, Your Honor, we would call Dr. David Pate. 19 19 **Q.** What is your position there? While Dr. Pate is coming, I think I speak for all counsel, 20 **A.** President and chief executive officer. 20 both plaintiffs and defendants, in saying that we're very 21 pleased that you're feeling better, and that we're very 21 **Q.** How long have you held that position? 22 22 **A.** Four years as of August 31st. happy to see you. Q. So that would mean you started August 31, 2009? 23 23 THE COURT: I had a bad joke in mind to suggest 24 24 **A.** That is correct. that one of you sent flowers and candy to my home but not 25 25 **Q.** Can you describe your education starting with the other. 1604 1605 college? law? 1 1 2 **A.** I graduated from Rice University in Houston in 2 **A.** I did. After I graduated from law school my focus 3 1979 with a bachelor's degree, and my major was 3 was on health law. And I began teaching at the University 4 4 biochemistry. I then went on to medical school, to Baylor of Houston Law Center. I taught a course called "Regulation 5 5 of Healthcare Professionals." And there was not a textbook College Of Medicine, and I received my medical degree in 6 6 1982. I then did my residency training in internal available, so I took my materials and wrote a textbook of 7 7 medicine. I then served as a chief medical resident at the same name. And that was published in 2002, and then I 8 St. Luke's Episcopal Hospital in Houston and entered private 8 wrote a supplement to that textbook in 2005. 9 practice when I finished my training. And then subsequently 9 Q. When you were at St. Luke's Episcopal, what kind 10 in 1992 I started law school at the University of Houston 10 of work did you do in your capacities there at St. Luke's 11 11 Law Center, and I graduated in 1996. Episcopal in Houston? 12 **Q.** And then what did you do after 1996? 12 **A.** My responsibilities over the range of that time I 13 A. I had -- I was employed by St. Luke's Episcopal 13 was there was to develop primary care, work with the 14 Health System in Houston Texas; no relation to this health 14 independent medical staff. We had about 2,000 independent 15 15 system. physicians on the medical staff of that hospital. Worked 16 **Q.** And can you describe the nature of your job at 16 with them on developing clinical integration, and then 17 17 St. Luke's Episcopal in Houston? ultimately my responsibility was to do that as well as 18 18 A. I had numerous positions of progressive and running the hospital. 19 increasing responsibilities. Most recently, before I came 19 **Q.** What sort of steps did you take to try to 20 here, I was the chief executive officer at St. Luke's 20 integrate those 2,000 independent physicians, clinically? 21 Episcopal Hospital, which was the flagship hospital for the 21 A. We developed an independent practice association 22 22 system in the Texas Medical Center. or IPA. And over the course of a little more than ten 23 23 **Q.** I would like to talk to you about that in a years, worked to try to achieve clinical integration with 24 24 those physicians. minute. But first of all, I'm going to ask you: While you 25 were doing that, did you have time to write a book on health 25 **Q.** How successful were your efforts to achieve

clinical integration with the independent physicians over those ten years?

A. Well, I would say, you know, I am certainly disappointed. I think that we were not able to really achieve the objectives I would have for care coordination, for management of care transitions, for improving health, and we certainly were not able to lower costs.

Q. And why, in your judgment, were your efforts to integrate clinically and achieve the kind of things you just talked about not as successful as you would have liked?

A. Well, unfortunately we had the realities of the reimbursement system, which was purely fee-for-service and -- meaning that it rewarded physicians for everything they did.

The physicians in Texas were very heavily involved in other activities. Many of them had investments in hospitals, surgery centers, imaging centers, laboratories, and unfortunately, the physician's income was based on trying to maximize revenue. And so it became difficult for us to actually control the costs, even while we were able to make some marginal improvements in quality.

THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger.

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I object. Dr. Pate, I think, can talk about his experience, but he's now ascribing motives to a thousand physicians based on the incentives

 ${f 1}$ they faced, and seems to be a little beyond personal

knowledge, Your Honor.

THE COURT: Mr. Bierig.

MR. BIERIG: He was describing, Your Honor, why he
feels he was unsuccessful in fully integrating physicians in
Houston, clinically. I think it is important to understand
later, in terms of his testimony, as to what is trying to be
achieved at St. Luke's here in Boise.

THE COURT: I am going to sustain the objection to

the extent that the doctor is talking about what specific motivations were. But I think the fee-for-services issue, clearly, is front and center in this case. I think the witness's experience in that regard -- and, again, I think it is probably just an economic reality that the fee-for-services is at least one of the issues that many commentators have been concerned about. And I think all the witness is expressing is that concern, not necessarily trying to ascribe particular motivations to doctors.

So to the extent that it does, I will strike the testimony. But to the extent it's simply a comment about the impact of fee-for-services upon the ability to control costs and coordinate care, I will overrule the objection.

23 Proceed.

MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. I will move on from Houston to Boise.

BY MR. BIERIG:

Q. Dr. Pate, how did you happen to come to St. Luke's Health System in Boise?

A. I was contacted by a recruiter who suggested that this was the perfect job for me. I had never thought about coming to Idaho, but agreed to come here. And when I came here I saw the incredible opportunity to actually transform healthcare, and that is part of what attracted me here.

Q. When you say you saw an incredible opportunity to transform healthcare, what sort of transformation were you seeking to achieve?

A. Well, what I think, and frankly most all of the experts that I read were in agreement that the current fee-for-service reimbursement system rewards the volume of services provided regardless of outcomes to those who are insured. And I think that's causing our problems, not solving our problems. And I think that we need to transform to a system where all healthcare providers are rewarded based on value, not the volume of services we provide.

Q. How did you become interested in transforming healthcare in the manner that you have just described?

A. The very first time that I really gave this much thought was when President Clinton was in office, and, of course, the national discussion was healthcare reform.

At that time I was a primary care physician -- and

I might mention, I was a member of the independent practice
 association I talked about at that time. I was a practicing
 physician in that organization.

I subsequently took on a position of administration, and so I got to see healthcare from the angle of being a primary care physician and being a hospital administrator. And both of those opportunities gave me the opportunities to see the tremendous opportunity that lied ahead to truly reform healthcare and transform it.

But that was nothing like what happened subsequently when, in 2001, I was diagnosed with cancer and I became a patient, and I got my treatment in the system. And I could see, as a physician, hospital administrator, and patient, how fragmented the healthcare system was; how nobody had all of my information, I had to keep on giving it; how there was no assurance, other than my own kind of checking up on things to make sure that I was getting the evidence-based treatment, the best possible treatment. And it just really fired my interest that we've got to fix this. And frankly, not just for me, but my family all gets care at all the places I work, and I've got to do this for them and my grandchildren and everybody else's grandchildren.

Q. So what did you do to learn about approaches to transforming the delivery of healthcare in the manner that you are speaking about?

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

1610

A. Well, first of all, I read everything I can get my hands on. I go to meetings. And at a lot of these meetings I go and network with my colleagues and talk and try to learn from them what's working in different places.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

But I have studied looking for what are called "bright spots." Even though there are very disparate health systems across this world, where are the bright spots? Where is something that seems to be working? And then, what can I learn from that?

So obviously we've all heard about the developed economic countries, the European nations. I have looked to see what is the common thread. Why are they getting better outcomes at a lower cost? I have looked at the health systems that I know, from being in healthcare administration, are recognized by my peers as being leading health systems. I've looked at the health systems that President Obama cited at the time of this renewed effort of healthcare reform, organizations like Mayo Clinic, Cleveland Clinic, Geisinger Health System, Kaiser Permanente, the Intermountain Healthcare. I've looked at those organizations and looked for those common themes.

Q. And what was attractive to you about the position at St. Luke's?

A. Well, first of all, the mission, which is to improve the health of people. I really think that the long-term answer to the growing healthcare costs is to improve health. And so I really like that.

Second is, when I met with the board, I saw that this board was very knowledgeable, very committed to our communities, and they were passionate about trying to do things that would improve healthcare in Idaho, including our rural areas, and that was attractive to have an opportunity to try to help improve rural healthcare.

And then, finally, all the physicians I met, I was just really very impressed with the quality of physicians in Idaho, as well as their commitment to this. And I thought, boy, with all these ingredients, with an aligned board, with physician leaders, we can do something important here.

Q. How would you describe St. Luke's Health System?

A. You know, I think that early on we were a collection of hospitals. I think now how I would describe us is we are an integrated delivery system.

Q. And what do you mean by that?

A. I mean that it's just not hospitals, it's hospitals and physicians and then all the pieces that are necessary to assemble that care coming together and working together in an integrated fashion to be able to deliver higher quality, more effective care to patients.

Q. And what is the mission of St. Luke's?

A. The mission of St. Luke's Health System is to

1612

improve the health of the people in the regions we serve.

Q. What is St. Luke's vision of how to achieve that mission?

A. Our vision, to summarize -- and I will tell the vision statement -- but really our vision is accountable care. And by accountable care for St. Luke's we talk about the Triple Aim. And our vision statement is that St. Luke's Health System will transform -- and we picked our words very carefully because we were making this vision statement right before the time that Congress was passing the Affordable Care Act. And we thought it was going to take more than just reform. So we said St. Luke's Health System will transform healthcare by aligning with physicians and other providers to deliver integrated, seamless, patient-centered quality care across all St. Luke's settings.

Q. Was that the vision of St. Luke's when you arrived in August of 2009?

A. It was not. The vision at that time was to be the indispensable provider for the regions we served.

Q. And why did St. Luke's adopt the new vision statement that you talked about?

A. A new CEO would typically look at the mission, vision, and values and make sure those are the right ones to guide an organization forward. I understood how this vision statement had come to be, but I thought it was problematic

1613

1611

in two regards: One is I didn't think that was really a 1

2 vision. What does that look like, to be indispensable?

3 Second of all, I didn't think that was a good -- that

4 message would be received by the very people that it is

5 intended for. 6

I certainly don't want anyone who provides services to me to be indispensable, and I don't think the people of Idaho want St. Luke's to be indispensable. They want us to earn their business every day.

Q. Now, I think you mentioned the Triple Aim. What is the Triple Aim?

A. The Triple Aim for St. Luke's -- there is a number of different versions; this is something that is being increasingly adopted across the country -- but for St. Luke's the Triple Aim is better health, and what we mean is improving the health of people who are not yet patients; better care, improving and coordinating the care for people who are patients; and lower costs, and we mean that the way people would know that is to see that in reduced insurance premiums.

Q. When was the Triple Aim adopted by St. Luke's?

22 **A.** I don't remember exactly, but I believe it was in 2011.

Q. What is St. Luke's strategy to achieve the three pillars of the Triple Aim?

A. You know, I guess I would say four different things:

One is community outreach in order to improve health.

Two is we have to have a system that will provide care to everyone regardless of their ability to pay. And that includes improving access to people who are underserved, who are on Medicaid, who are uninsured; we've got to do those things.

Three, we have to have at a foundation a clinically integrated delivery system that can deliver better care at a lower cost.

And then I think the fourth critical factor is we must have a business model that provides value-based reimbursement to support physicians and hospitals in their efforts to decrease low-value and no-value services that currently are revenue.

Q. I believe, if I heard you correctly, you mentioned four specific strategies. Let's take them one by one. I think the first you mentioned was community outreach. What do you mean by community outreach?

A. So what I am talking about is particularly with respect to how we are going to improve health. And that is something that just has not been addressed by the American healthcare system because we're not paid to improve people's

health. We're paid to take care of people when they aresick or injured.

If we want to improve the health of people who
aren't patients, then you don't look in hospitals and
physician offices because that's where patients are. You
have to get out in the communities, and that means we've got
to get to where those people are, and that's their homes,
their schools, and their businesses.

Q. And why is community outreach important, in your view?

A. This is something I talk and write about quite frequently. I don't want to minimize the fact that we have a healthcare crisis today; we do. But frankly I am much more concerned about the healthcare crisis coming, because I think it's of a much greater magnitude. And that is, in large part, related to the epidemic of childhood obesity. And when I was in practice as a general internist, I would see obesity in the 40s and 50s, and then I would see hypertension, high cholesterol, diabetes, heart attacks, and strokes in the 50s and 60s and 70s. What we're seeing now is 15 percent of toddlers, I'm talking about children 2 to 4 years old, that are obese. And this should be shocking news to people. And by the time these children are getting to third grade, 30 percent are obese in Idaho.

And what my concern is -- and it's already

materializing; I've talked to pediatricians about this, and

2 the American Academy of Pediatrics has already had to

respond to this -- what my concern is now we are going to

4 see hypertension, diabetes, heart attacks, and strokes in

5 the teens and 20s and 30s, decades before we saw this

before. This has tremendous impacts to the cost of

7 healthcare. These are very expensive conditions, as well as

8 imagine the impact to employers when the workforce is much

less healthy. So this is one of my passions.

Now, there's other things that --

Q. Before you go on to other things, what is St. Luke's doing by way of community outreach to address childhood obesity?

A. Not enough because we don't get paid for this. But one of the programs that I'm really proud of that we created together with one of our employed pediatricians who is passionate about this is a program called the "YEAH! program," Y-E-A-H exclamation point. This stands for Youth Engaged in Activities for Health.

And what we're doing is targeting children, 5 to 16, I think it is, that are at the 95th percentile or more of their expected body weight, and we are bringing them, together with their families, into a program where we are teaching them about how to have healthier lifestyles. We have a nutritionist who takes them to the grocery store and

shows them how to read labels and make healthy choices. We get them together with our social workers and nurses and others, and we get them moving and doing activities.

And what we've seen -- although this is something that we've just piloted and gotten started -- what we've seen is not only are we changing these children's lives, but we're actually impacting their parents, and they are losing weight. Because if you look at these children that are obese, they typically, almost always, have one parent that is also obese, and oftentimes two. So now we can impact a whole family.

And I had the opportunity -- we just -- one of the things we have done to continue to add to our YEAH! program, just this summer we had a YEAH! summer camp. Most of these children had never been to camp; their parents couldn't afford it. And I don't think any of them had ever been to Bogus Basin. But we partnered with Bogus Basin, Walmart, the City of Houston. We took these kids up to camp, and I went up there to see them, and let me tell you, we are changing lives. And these kids who didn't have self-respect, who didn't have self-confidence are now starting to feel better and more confident about themselves.

Q. Does St. Luke's make money on the YEAH! program?

A. No, no. There are some of our community outreach programs that we do get some fees for, and we have partnered

with the community and gotten some grants, but our investments in community outreach are not made up by these fees. So no, it's an investment we make in our communities.

Q. Well, can you give one or two other examples, very briefly, of other community outreach programs that St. Luke's is doing?

A. A big thing that I am very worried about is smoking, tobacco use. And we were, as a country, making some initial progress in decreasing the smoking rates in young people. And the critical thing at this point seems to be can you prevent a kid from starting to smoke until at least they're 18. The longer you can prevent, the less likely they're going to smoke, and the less likely they're going to have problems. Now we've got these e-cigarettes, and I am very, very worried about what that's going to do.

Q. Does St. Luke's have an outreach program on e-cigarettes?

A. So we have put together programs; we're trying to -- now this is not as advanced as YEAH! yet, but we're going to be getting out there and trying to address tobacco cessation.

Another program that we're very proud of is there's recent evidence showing the harms that are caused to youth and young people engaging in sports who are getting concussions. And so we have made a significant investment into a concussion program. And this is an example where we
 are getting out to schools, and we're helping train athletic
 trainers and others about how to prevent and manage
 concussions. And I am very proud of that.

Q. Does St. Luke's make money on the concussion program or the tobacco cessation program?

A. We do not.

Q. Let's turn to the second thing that you mentioned: Why does St. Luke's provide care to all patients regardless of ability to pay?

A. This is a deep commitment we have. We are Idaho's only locally owned, locally governed health system. We are committed to this community, and that means everyone. When I told you about our mission statement and our vision and the Triple Aim, I didn't say that those are just for the people who can afford to pay for them or who are insured. That is the fundamental problem with the traditional fee-for-service system. And these people do not get access to care or they get access only at a very advanced stage in costly settings. So it is very important that we make our programs available to everyone.

Q. Is the commitment of St. Luke's to provide care to all regardless of their ability to pay shared by physician practices that are integrated into St. Luke's?

A. Absolutely, or they don't get integrated into

St. Luke's.

Q. Now, you said as the third strategy you mentioned clinically integrating the delivery of care. What do you mean by that?

A. What I mean and what we envision at St. Luke's is getting all of the pieces of the health system to come together and work together. And that means, in getting back to the vision statement, we talk about how it's got to be integrated. What we're talking about is having an underlying unified electronic health system where every person who is involved in your care has all the data.

We are talking about making it seamless for patients, meaning that you go one place in the system, you don't have to -- like back in Texas if you went from one provider to another, you actually had to buy your medical records and get them transferred. Now everybody has access to those records; you don't have to reregister. It's bringing all these things together, including how we're going to have to get physicians working a new care model.

We don't have enough physicians in Idaho. And we're adding nurse practitioners and PAs and other people to work together as teams. And let me tell you, I can tell you from my experience, this does not happen naturally. In fact, it doesn't even happen until you put in an awful lot of time and hard work.

But what we've developed is physician leadership that is amazing. And I never had anything like this in Houston. And physicians who -- we believe are the best people to lead this, to lead this cared redesign and what we're trying to do. We've got that, the unified electronic health record, the investment into analytics to support this, and data help to help guide decisions, and the clinical decision support systems which will be our next step, where we can actually make sure that the physicians have data at their fingertips about what are the best treatments.

And, in fact, this will help address another IOM report that just came out recently talking about the problems in cancer care across this country because it's so fragmented people don't have information, and they are not using best practices.

Q. Well, how does integration, the clinical integration that you just spoke of, how does that allow St. Luke's to offer better care at a lower cost?

A. Several things. First of all, we think there's -- and so do policy-makers -- there's a lot of opportunity just to reduce duplication of things in the healthcare system.

One of the things that happens when this care is so fragmented, you go one place to get your care and that -and you may have had a test, you go to another physician,

they don't have the test, they just redo it. And I'll tell you what, one of the things that happens, you get a patient, for example, that comes in to see a doctor like me with abdominal pain, gets a CAT scan, gets exposed to radiation and perhaps contrast, that test result is not ready, I leave for the weekend, that patient gets worse, ends up in our emergency room. If we don't have access to that information and that emergency room has to evaluate, they are going to do another CAT scan. It is very expensive. Now you're subjecting the patient to more radiation, maybe more contrast, which can hurt their kidneys. I mean, that is definitely not better care.

So it allows us to avoid duplication. It allows us to reduce unnecessary services, and with the financial alignment that we're trying to get and get the incentives aligned to what we say we want, instead of rewarding volumes of services, now we can look at what's the best treatment that is the least intensive, and therefore least costly, that will still get the same or better results.

Q. Moving on to the fourth strategy, you mentioned payment based on value rather than on volume.

A. Yes.

Q. What did you mean by that?

A. So -- and I will give you an example, but what I'm talking about is a payment system that does not reward

people to just do things, that I'm going to get paid for
 everything I do, every service I provided, and totally
 regardless of whether it's the best treatment, the least
 costly treatment or what the outcome is. So we're talking
 about a system that pays and rewards value.

Now, why that is so critical is an example that I have from Houston with a neurosurgeon that I referred my patients to. When I couldn't handle their back or neck pain, I would refer my patients to this surgeon because I knew he was very conservative. He agreed with the philosophies that I have espoused. However, he was in the fee-for-service system. And so what happened is when there was an option not to operate, which he gets paid very well for and the hospital does, he would choose physical therapy or other less costly measures to see if those would work, and they often did.

When he needed to operate, he would operate. But then he came to my office one day and said, "David, I'm retiring."

And I was shocked, and I said, "Why?"

And he says, "I can't make it. My colleagues are in the operating room, operating all day, getting paid much more. I'm in the office, getting paid like a primary care doctor, and yet I have the same overhead, malpractice

insurance and everything that other neurosurgeons have."

And so trying to do the right thing in the wrong business model actually drove this physician out of practice. And we can't have that.

Q. Dr. Pate, as part of your study, have you looked at what HMOs were doing in the 1980s and 1990s?

A. I have, because I often get the question, "What's the difference between the HMOs of the '80s and '90s and accountable care that we're talking about now?" And I emphasize that they're very different.

When the HMO movement -- unfortunately that was not provider driven, that was insurance company driven. And what I've said St. Luke's philosophy is, we've got to have our physicians driving this change. So that's one difference.

The other difference was the whole focus was just on reducing cost. And they were willing to do so for short-term gains; that is, try to deny or make access to more costly services just very difficult even if people needed it.

That's not what accountable care is. Accountable care is about delivering value. It's the quality and outcomes as well as how you can make the cost the most cost efficient.

Now, the other thing is we're much better prepared to do this today than back then. Physicians didn't have the

1 tools that we have today. We've got electronic health

2 records -- and, sure, some of those have been around, but in

3 their infancy, and they were not particularly effective;

4 they're much more robust today -- so electronic health

5 records to be able to share data, clinical decision support

6 systems to be able to help physicians. There's just no way

7 to keep up with all the evidence that's coming out. No

8 matter how good you are, you cannot keep up with all of it.

And so by having clinical decision supports, where physicians are deciding what is the current best evidence and sharing that with everybody and having it embedded, now you equip the physician with the information he or she needs to make the right decision, and analytics to allow us to compare, how are we doing, are we making a difference.

So I think it's very different.

Q. So you've been with St. Luke's for a little more than four years now. Has St. Luke's succeeded in implementing the strategies that you've just outlined?

A. Well, I am very proud of what we've accomplished, but I also realize this is a journey, and we've got a long way to go. However, I think, as I think about just the things that we have accomplished in such a short time, I'm really amazed, and I'm confident that we will be successful in implementing our strategy.

I think of -- for example, you know, as I

mentioned before, that the -- we thought reform was good, but not enough. We've got to transform healthcare. And, in fact, in my discussions with Dr. Don Berwick, the administrator for CMS, he said Washington can't fix these problems.

MR. GREENE: Objection, hearsay, Your Honor.
MR. BIERIG: I don't think it's being offered for
the truth; it's just the witness is stating what has
impacted him.

THE COURT: I'll sustain -- well, if it's being offered only for the effect upon the witness, whether true or not true, and the witness's decision making, so I'll overrule the objection, but with the understanding that it's not being offered for the truth of what was said by the person with whom Dr. Pate spoke.

Go ahead and proceed.

The objection is overruled.

THE WITNESS: And that providers are going to have to lead this effort. And so what we decided to do is to participate in the Medicare Shared Savings Program, a voluntary program that was made possible through the Affordable Care Act. And we became the first and only federally designated accountable care organization in Idaho.

So this past January we started our participation in the Medicare Shared Savings Program. I think when you look

at what we've already accomplished with data analytics,

2 through our partnership with White Cloud, and we've showed

what we've got to some of these advanced systems like

4 Intermountain Healthcare, and they don't have anything like

this, and so now we've got -- we've already developed that.And I think the physician leadership is critical. In

And I think the physician leadership is critical. In fact, as I talk to my colleagues from around the country, that's the biggest problem that is challenging them, besides the business model, of how they're going to transform.

And so we've got all those ingredients, and because we've got all those things and with the progress we've made in such a short time, I've challenged my leadership team to have St. Luke's Health System ready to enter into value-based contracts for the majority of our business by 2015.

BY MR. BIERIG:

Q. Why has the transformation to a value-based contracting not been fully implemented at this time, in 2013?

A. First of all, you have to understand that what we're talking about is disruptive innovation. We're not talking about making tweaks to the current healthcare system. We're not talking about what has been referred to as sustaining innovations that just advances. We're talking about really transforming this whole model. This means you

have to now think about healthcare in a completely different way. Whereas, today, in a fee-for-service model, I am always thrilled when my hospitals are full, in a pay for value, we will not want that. We've got to keep people out of hospitals.

So, you know, what the challenge is, first of all, to get my whole leadership team aligned, many of whom have spent decades working in the fee-for-service model. And they've got to -- you know, can you get your hands around this? You think in a new way.

Then getting the boards aligned, which we have tremendous board alignment across the health system.

And then you go and you have to have these physicians. And the problem is that when everything is working well for them they are not going to change unless they come to the same conclusion we did, that healthcare is unsustainable. And you've got to get them out of the mindset of that they're going to maximize revenue through all these investments and hospitals and ambulatory surgery centers, and imaging centers, and that kind of stuff, to be focused on what we're going to do is improve value.

The other part of it is that -- as I've said -- that is, the big challenge is aligning the business model. And we have -- and, you know, I understand, I am not faulting them, but the insurance companies have done

extremely well under fee-for-service. They know how to
 manage that. And so they're a little bit resistant to
 completely change their model. And so without doing that,
 it just means you can't go as fast.

Q. So what has St. Luke's done with respect to Idaho's major insurance companies to try to promote healthcare transformation?

A. We have talked with all of the local payors. We have explained where we're trying to go, we've been seeking opportunities to partner with them. Would they help us? And I've explained to the insurance companies. We're not ready today to take risk. We don't have the balance sheet to do that, we can't take the total financial risk.

But I believe part of getting to the ultimate

accountable care is providers have to be accountable for the outcomes and the cost of care. That means we're going to have to take financial risk. I've told them that we're getting geared up to do that; In fact, shared my goal that we need to be ready by 2015. So we have tried.

Unfortunately they are very -- you know, we still don't have that relationship of partnering, and things are going very slow. And I have a real sense of urgency. I don't think we have the time to continue doing things like we are. We've got to change this. And I hear it from employers and people who can't afford healthcare all the time.

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

25

1

2

3

1630

Q. So apart from talking to the traditional Idaho insurance companies about transitioning to risk-based contracting, what has St. Luke's done with insurance companies?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. Well, realizing we were not going to have our -our strategy facilitated by local partners -- local payors, we've looked for a partner. And one of the obvious places for us to look was Intermountain Healthcare. They are recognized by our own industry as one of the leading health systems, they were recognized by President Obama as the leading health system, they've done great things, and they have a subsidiary insurance company called SelectHealth. And that company has been working with providers since the '80s at least, maybe before then.

And what we know is that they have a different philosophy about partnering with providers. So we've talked with them. We found tremendous alignment in vision and strategy. They were very excited about what we were doing, and so we have asked to partner with them.

Q. And when you say you've "asked to partner with them," what form has that partnership taken?

A. First of all, they are in the Idaho market, they are offering insurance plans, both on and off the insurance exchange, and our partnership is to now look at how they can help us prepare to take the risk, the financial risk, and

1 that what will happen is instead of the traditional model,

2 where the insurance company has the premiums and gives a

1631

1633

- 3 smaller piece to the providers and keeps about 20 cents on
- 4 the dollar for their profits, investments, and reserves,
- 5 that SelectHealth agreed that they would only keep half of
- 6 that. They run very lean; they would keep 10 percent for
- 8 gives us the financial model that allows us to invest in
- 9 health and allows us to invest in making physicians whole so

them, and we would have access to the 90 percent, which now

- 10 they are not penalized for not doing the expensive care and
- 11 things when there is a less costly option that will get a 12

good outcome.

THE COURT: Mr. Bierig, because of the problem I had yesterday, I have medication that requires I take just a very short break. So I'm going to take a five-minute break, if that's alright. And we'll still take a break in about an hour, like we normally would. So this will literally be five minutes. So if you need to leave the courtroom, make sure you are back in five minutes because we will start. MR. BIERIG: I will stand right here, Your Honor.

20 21 THE COURT: We will be in recess for five minutes. 22 (Recess.)

23 THE COURT: I will remind Dr. Pate, you are still 24 under oath.

Mr. Bierig, you may resume your examination.

1632

MR. BIERIG: Glad to see the court is practicing the first pillar, better health.

THE COURT: Well, I could have a discussion about that, but perhaps we shouldn't.

BY MR. BIERIG:

Q. Dr. Pate, what is your view on whether close financial and personal alignment with physicians is important in St. Luke's movement to value-based delivery of care?

A. Well, I think it's critical because, first of all, I base it on my own personal experience in Houston. I base it on my experience here in Boise and in Idaho. We have to align the incentives to get the things that the American people say they want, and that is better quality care at a lower cost. The incentives are not aligned that way now.

It's not surprising that the healthcare system is broken, because we're paying for things we say is not what we want. We've got to have a model that allows physicians to make the best possible decisions with the best evidence and to select those options that will get the best outcomes at the lowest cost.

Additionally, we've got to be able to give physicians the time and not be penalized, from a financial standpoint, because if you think about fee-for-service, which is what I practiced in, time was money. I had to keep my office clicking and patients going in order to make payroll and pay the expenses.

4 initiatives, to putting all this stuff together, the best 5 practices, all that. And a great example that comes to my 6 mind is Dr. Kevin Shea, S-H-E-A. Dr. Shea was on our 7 medical staff for many years and then subsequently became an 8 employee; he's an orthopedist. And he looked at our 9 postoperative infection rates in people that have joints. 10 And we were doing very well compared to the rest of the

We need physicians to devote time to quality

11 country, but try telling that to the patient who gets an 12 artificial joint infection. You are talking about prolonged 13 disability, prolonged time away from work and a cost that

14 could be as much as a couple hundred thousand dollars

15 additional. Healthcare did not have an answer for that, 16 because we were already doing really well compared to the

rest of the country.

Dr. Shea, because he had protected time, went to outside the healthcare industry. He went to Micron, to their engineers, because when they're making a chip or whatever the stuff is that they make, they can't have any contaminants in it, or it's defective. So they've figured out air systems and how to handle that. We went to Boise State University to get air engineers to work for us.

And we've been implementing those lessons from

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

other industries in our ORs, and now our infection rate,
 which previously was very good, is half -- is already
 dropped in half. But we call it "project zero," because
 when I congratulated Dr. Shea, Dr. Shea said, "Don't
 congratulate me yet, we're only halfway there; we're going
 for zero." That's the kind of thing we can do with aligned

practices.

physicians.

Q. Well, to what extent is your view on the importance of closely aligned physicians based on your study of other healthcare delivery systems?

A. Well, it is. As I have looked at others, I read the book that Mayo has put out about their successes, and they attribute it to Dr. William Mayo who said back in -- I think it was in the '20s -- he said he wanted physicians to be salaried so that they didn't have to worry about which patients they were seeing, they didn't have to cherry-pick, they didn't have to worry about how much time they spent with the patients, and they didn't have to be pressured to order tests.

THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger.

MR. ETTINGER: I think we're pretty far beyond the witness's experience, reciting what other people said in books.

THE COURT: I think the objection will have to be sustained on that. I think the witness can certainly

testify as to his own belief, but if we're going to bring in other documents, we --

MR. BIERIG: I think the witness is explaining the basis for his belief. He's telling you how he formed his belief, what went into his experience that causes him to have these views. So it's hard to believe that he can't mention that he read a book that informed his view.

THE COURT: Well, I suppose similar to the last objection made, it is being offered only to show the impact upon Dr. Pate and his commitment to value-based healthcare.

I'll overrule the objection, but will not consider the, I guess, Dr. Mayo's statement for the truth, but only for the impact it had upon the witness in formulating his own view and opinion about the need for integrating clinical services into healthcare organizations.

Proceed.

MR. BIERIG: I'll ask a different question that perhaps will alleviate some of Mr. Ettinger's concern. BY MR. BIERIG:

Q. To what extent have you looked at current systems in formulating your view about the importance of close personal and financial alignment?

A. Well, I've done several things: First of all, the Cleveland Clinic, Dr. Toby Cosgrove, who is the CEO of Cleveland Clinic, has been quite outspoken -- it's all over

in documents and videos -- that he attributes the Cleveland Clinic's success to that salaried model.

Additionally, I've looked at the Pioneer Accountable Care Organization Pilot that just finished its first year. 32 organizations were in that, and there were 9 organizations that actually saved money for the Medicare program, enough that they could share in the savings. I looked at those 9 organizations, and what is common to them is all of them have at least a significant core of employed physicians, and most of them, in fact, had faculty practice plans where all the physicians were employed, and then wrapped around that independent physicians. Also when I looked at -- there were 2 organizations that were reported to have actually had increased costs, so they didn't get to share, and, in fact, it crossed the threshold that they had to refund money to the government. I couldn't find information publicly about both, but the one I did find was -- it was an affiliation of independent physician

So based on everything that I've seen, what I've heard, what I've gone to other meetings, consultants, what seems to be the common theme in Kaufman Hall -- I mean, I'm not the only person that noted this -- they put out a publication where Ken Kaufman states it -- the common theme in the organizations that President Obama cited and the ones

1637 that I've just talked about is at least a core of employed

2 physicians if not all of them employed.

Now, St. Luke's model is not to employ every physician, but all these policy leaders are agreeing it's at least a core of employed physicians.

Q. Let me move now to the Saltzer transaction. You're aware, are you not, Dr. Pate, that the focus of this litigation is the affiliation of the Saltzer Medical Group with St. Luke's?

A. Iam.

Q. What has been your involvement in the Saltzer transaction?

A. Two things:

One, knowing the significance to St. Luke's, I have met, on several occasions, with the leaders and the executive committee to ensure that we have alignment on vision and strategy and to ensure that they understand what St. Luke's is trying to do and that I understand what their aspirations are, to make sure we're aligned.

The second thing was I was involved in the system board that gave final approval for the transaction.

Q. And when you say you were "involved," were you present when the system board discussed the Saltzer transaction?

A. I was.

Q. In considering whether to enter into the relationship with Saltzer, what were the factors that the system board considered?

A. Well, first of all, the system board wanted representations from me that those physicians were aligned, at least the leadership. And then we had a short-term problem to address, and that short-term problem was that we were running out of capacity at our St. Luke's Meridian Medical Center. And the question that we are facing is were we going to do an addition to that facility. In looking at the patients coming to that facility, nearly 30 percent were coming from further west in the Treasure Valley. And so we considered should we add to the facility at Meridian or should we build a facility further out west in the Treasure Valley further.

And we concluded that it would be -- given that these patients were coming all this way and bypassing Saint Al's to come to St. Luke's, that we would be best served if we could build a facility in Nampa, and it would be less costly actually than adding on to the Meridian facility.

The longer-term problem was that -- back to what I talked about with community outreach, is the concept of population health management. This is a new concept, relatively speaking, in healthcare. And it's really the kinds of things I was talking about, about how do we manage

specialty services available to people locally and to coordinate that care better to get better outcomes at lower costs.

Q. What role, if any, did the desire to increase price to commercial payors play in the board's decision to approve the affiliation with Saltzer?

A. None whatsoever.

Q. To what extent did a desire to implement the Triple Aim in Canyon County influence the board's decision to approve the affiliation with Saltzer?

A. It was virtually the total basis for approving that.

Q. Did the board of the St. Luke's system consider the competitive effects of the Saltzer affiliation?

A. You know, the board's approach to this is, first and foremost, what's in the best interest of the community. Second, what will help advance our vision and our strategy and serve the people better. And third, will this be procompetitive, which we saw it, from our view, as extremely procompetitive, especially given that the Saint Al's Nampa hospital was the only hospital choice there.

And we had created a small urgent care/emergent care center in Nampa, and what we saw was an amazing turnout of people supporting it and thanking us for giving them choice. And so we thought this was going to be very, very

the health of an entire population, some of which are
patients, but many of which are not. How do you take
accountability for managing that whole population?

And given that the population of Canyon County is growing, and given that we are a sought-after provider in those communities, the opportunity to have Saltzer Medical Group aligned and willing to help us provide population health management was a critical factor.

Q. To what extent did the board consider how the transaction would increase St. Luke's market share?

A. We didn't consider that at all. Our consideration
was how was this going to advance accountable care and the
Triple Aim.

Q. And how did you see that happening?

A. The biggest thing is, first of all, when you think about that Triple Aim, better health, better health of people who aren't patients and that it has no supporting business model, I think that's the most challenging piece to achieve. The alignment of Saltzer Medical Group and willing to commit to that Triple Aim and willing to help us with improving health in those communities, which they know best because they live and work in those communities, was tremendously impactful.

Better care is the -- the opportunity with the Saltzer Medical Group was to work with them to make more

procompetitive.

Q. Did the board consider a request by the State of
Idaho not to close the Saltzer transaction until the State
had completed its investigation?

A. Yes. We considered that very seriously and very carefully. There were several factors that prompted us to move ahead. First of all, we had made an agreement with Saltzer that we would close by the end of the year, so we had that commitment. That wasn't overriding.

Second is that by the time of the board's decision, Saint Alphonsus had hired away the seven highest revenue-producing surgeons for the Saltzer Medical Group, and we were aware that that was going to have a tremendous financial hardship on the medical group because those seven physicians accounted for \$2 million worth of additional overhead. So we knew that the physician group was going to be strapped, and, in fact, we believed that their very survival was going to be threatened.

Saltzer was very important to us in being able to carry out our vision in the western Treasure Valley. It was critical to our ability to offer a new product out to those people. It was something that we felt was very important and very important for the community. It was very important to Saltzer. Saltzer had decided, after considering both St. Al's and St. Luke's, that they were most aligned with

1 St. Luke's.

And then, frankly, looking at the course of the investigation, from the time the investigation started to the time we even just got our first subpoena was seven months. And I thought -- and we turned over I don't know how many -- voluminous amounts of documents. So I had no idea. And the government was not telling us a date certain that they would finish their investigation. We thought this could go on for years and, in fact, the survival of Saltzer would be threatened and all of this would become moot, and it would hurt the community.

MR. GREENE: Your Honor, objection. We move to strike the discussion of the alleged weakness -- financial weaknesses of Saltzer. There has been no foundation laid for that answer.

THE COURT: Mr. Bierig.

MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, the question was did the board consider the letter from the State of Idaho, and why did it act as it did.

THE COURT: Well, I think it gets to be a bit nonresponsive. Let's get the question back before the witness.

Let's go ahead and proceed.

BY MR. BIERIG:

Q. Well, the question was: Why did the board

determine to go forward? What were the factors -- let merephrase it.

What were the factors that the board considered in making its decision to go forward with the Saltzer transaction in the face of a request by the State of Idaho that it hold off on the transaction?

THE COURT: Just so we're clear, I think the concern from Mr. Greene was that we were having the witness testify about the financial circumstances of the Saltzer Medical Group without a foundation for the witness's understanding of that. I suspect, again, the witness is only testifying about what his understanding was and the motivation. And I think motivation for the merger is in fact an issue in the case. So on further reflection, I'm going to overrule the objection and allow the answer to stand.

I see, Mr. Bierig, as you were struggling to rephrase the question, I put you in an untenable position, because it probably was a properly phrased question and a proper answer. So I'll overrule the objection.

MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor.

THE COURT: Go ahead and proceed.

MR. BIERIG: In that case, I'll move on because I

think the witness has answered.

BY MR. BIERIG:

Q. Dr. Pate, did the board consider whether St. Luke's could achieve the Triple Aim in Canyon County through a looser affiliation with Saltzer?

A. It did not. I didn't bring that option to the board because, first of all, I wouldn't take a recommendation to the board that I couldn't support. My own experience in Houston taught me it wouldn't work. It was inconsistent with what we were trying to achieve, and in fact, Saltzer had asked us for the tighter affiliation. So a looser affiliation was really not on the table.

Q. And when you say you couldn't recommend a looser affiliation, what was the basis for that belief on your part?

A. Because in my discussions with the Saltzer leadership, they wanted -- they shared our vision and our strategy. They realized that the only way that could succeed was to get away from the total fee-for-service drivers of this and that we had to work together. And they were willing to do so and willing to commit to that. And so given the importance of us achieving our vision and the strategy and being able to offer a new product in this market, we felt like it only made sense to go forward in the manner that Saltzer had requested.

Q. Now, plaintiffs in this case allege that St. Luke's will use the Saltzer transaction to drive up

prices for healthcare services. As president and CEO of

2 St. Luke's, what is your reaction to that allegation?

A. Well, I think that given that, as I said before, we are Idaho's only locally owned, locally governed health system. Our board of directors are all people who are part of this community and have been part of this community for a long time. They are well connected in this. They want us to fix what's wrong with healthcare. Our board of directors wouldn't stand for this.

Further, our board of directors, a lot of them, run businesses in these areas that would be impacted if we tried to charge excessive or unreasonable prices. And even if their business wasn't impacted, they are so closely networked in the community that they would hear from others that they know. And believe me, that board would be coming back to me and feeling that this was unacceptable from management.

Q. Prices are determined by St. Luke's management rather than the board; is that not correct?

A. That is correct.

Q. So how can you be confident, given that management sets price, that prices will not be set above competitive levels?

A. Well, I think it's back to my previous answer.

Our board members are -- a lot of them are business owners;

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1646

they run businesses here. They would be negatively 1 2 impacted, and they would let us know about it. In fact, I hear about the challenges they have. And they're very 3 4 excited that we're designing a program to address these 5 issues. But they're so -- I mean, this is a very small 6 community, relatively speaking.

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

I mean, the entire state of Idaho is less population than I had back in Houston in that city. So you hear about these things, and they would know if we made any effort to charge unreasonable or excessive prices, and they just wouldn't tolerate it. And I can guarantee you I'd hear from the board.

Q. What constraints, if any, apart from the board's view, are there on the ability of St. Luke's to raise prices above competitive levels?

A. Well, there is tremendous restraints here. This market, unlike the market that I came from in Texas, has an unbelievable dominant payor in the market. And Blue Cross is so dominant that they are a must-have for us. We couldn't just walk away from their business. And even Regence, we have been in negotiations with them for the last year on a contract asking for a change. After a year we just gave in. We couldn't even get anything that we asked. But this is a process of negotiation, and the -- we just can't get what we want.

St. Luke's or vice versa, but only that this witness has 23 testified that was his understanding in forming his 24 conclusions as to the way forward for St. Luke's. 25

Cross were or were not in active negotiations with

But counsel will just have to trust me that I'm not

And then there is two other things.

foundation grounds. Dr. Pate is certainly the CEO of the

virtually no involvement in managed care negotiations, and

he doesn't even talk to some of the people directly involved

managed care payors and what their negotiations have been.

Like many CEOs, you know, he has a lot of people below him

THE COURT: I'm going to overrule the objection

very much. And so I think a foundation ought to be laid

and allow the witness to testify. Again, since Dr. Pate is obviously a driving force behind this decision, his

are correct or incorrect. I'm not going to consider his

motivation and his reasoning for it, whether his assumptions

testimony for the accuracy of whether or not Regence or Blue

system. I believe, based on the record, that he's had

before he offers opinions as to the impact of various

THE WITNESS: Yes.

who do a lot of these things.

THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger.

THE COURT: Which you'll get to in a moment.

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I'd like to object on

1648

concerned for the truth of that. Other witnesses can testify to that. And if they don't, then I'll assume there is no basis for it other than just Dr. Pate's assumptions.

So go ahead, Mr. Bierig.

MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. Well, the witness said that he had two other reasons, so I would like to ask him what the two other reasons are.

THE COURT: I assume we're now going to tick off items two and three. So go ahead.

MR. BIERIG: That's my assumption, as well. I'm looking forward to hearing what they are.

THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.

Well the two other things, one was, I mean, I think St. Luke's learned from the loss of the Micron business that we have to be able to compete on price or we're going to be subject to loss of business. That hurt us.

And then, finally, something that happened shortly after I got here, I got contacted by an employer in Wood River who told me that -- this was prior to alignment of our prices there, so they were a little out of whack in Wood River -- and he told me that they were sending employees to Salt Lake City for services because prices for some our imaging and procedures were too high, so we reduced our prices. We are subject to pressures from even relatively

small- or medium-sized employers.

BY MR. BIERIG: 1

> **Q.** Dr. Pate, the hospital plaintiffs in this case have alleged that the Saltzer transaction will cripple them competitively by drying up referrals. As the president and CEO of St. Luke's, what is your response to that allegation?

A. Well, I feel that there is no basis for that. One of the things that has -- was clear to me when I got here is that St. Luke's never had a practice of directing patients. That's up to physicians. And even if that weren't the practice, as a physician, I would find it completely objectionable for us to direct where our physicians are supposed to refer business.

For heaven's sakes, I took my wife to a St. Luke's physician, and that physician referred my wife to a Saint Al's physician, so I know that they're not directing them all within St. Luke's. So I wouldn't tolerate it. I would find it highly objectionable.

I knew from the discussions that I had with Saltzer leadership that this was a very important issue to them, that they be free to refer wherever they want to. And I immediately said, of course. I couldn't imagine anything else. They should. And, in fact, their specific concern was the ability to refer to the Saint Al's Nampa hospital, and I told them that I couldn't imagine not using the only hospital that's there in Nampa. And I knew that Saltzer

1649

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1650

cared for many Saint Al's employees. I mean of course, they're going to want their care at that hospital, and I don't think we would have had the capacity to take their business even if we wanted to direct it.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

22

23

24

25

So no, we do not direct referrals, and as long as I am CEO we will not direct referrals.

Q. What is your view on the strength of Saint Alphonsus as a competitor of St. Luke's?

A. Well, my view is, and has always been since I got here, that Saint Alphonsus is a very strong competitor. And I like that because, frankly, they push us to be better and I think we push them to be better. So I think that's a very good thing. You know, in Houston, my next two competitors, one of them was closer than the parking lot here to this courthouse. I am used to having competition, and it only drove us to be better, so that's a good thing.

Second, more recently, you know, they're part of the Trinity system. Through the mergers and acquisitions of Trinity, they are now the third largest nonprofit health system in this country. And to put that in perspective, they are about ten times bigger than the size of St. Luke's. So I just, I see them as a very strong competitor.

Q. Has Saint Alphonsus done or said anything that confirms your belief in the strength of their competitive position?

1 **A.** Oh, absolutely. I was, frankly, amazed that after I heard about the allegations that they were somehow going

1651

1653

2 3 to -- their very existence was going to be threatened by our

4 transaction with Saltzer, and after Saltzer had already made

5 the decision to come with St. Luke's, I read in the

6 Statesman and received at my home a brochure stating that

7 Saint Alphonsus was investing \$33 and a half million in the

8 Nampa area to expand their hospital services. And, to me, I

mean, I just don't think they even believe what they're saying.

A competent healthcare leader would not make the decision to put \$33 and a half million at risk if they sincerely believed they were going out of business there. And I think that would be a flagrant foundation of the fiduciary responsibilities of the Saint Alphonsus board if they believed that they were going to be threatened to spend that kind of money that should be going to the community.

Q. You say "a flagrant foundation." Did you --

A. Sorry. A flagrant violation of their fiduciary responsibility.

Q. I am going to ask the Court to put up Defendants' Exhibit 2640, if you wouldn't mind.

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, this is something we just received the other day. We don't have an objection as long as this is -- as long as Mr. Bierig is using the entire

1652

document. What he provided us was three cherry-picked pages.

THE COURT: I assume you're going to offer the entire document, Mr. Bierig?

MR. BIERIG: I can easily offer the entire document. I'm only going to inquire about one page. I have given Mr. Ettinger the entire document so he will be free to

THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume that is satisfactory?

MR. ETTINGER: Yes, Your Honor.

THE COURT: Now, Mr. Greene -- we've got two attorneys objecting. I'm assuming both of you may cross-examine.

MR. GREENE: Yes, Your Honor. I'll go first and then Mr. Ettinger.

THE COURT: Do you have any objection to 2640?

MR. GREENE: No objection.

THE COURT: All right. 2640 will be admitted.

(Defendants' Exhibit No. 2640 admitted.)

21 BY MR. BIERIG:

> **Q.** Can you identify for the record the date of this document?

A. It says winter -- winter of 2012.

Q. And so that would be the November, December of

2012? 1

9

11

12

13 14

15

16

17

18

22

23

24

25

2 A. I don't remember which month I received it, but I 3 remember this was in my mailbox, and I remember looking at 4 the article I'm sure you are going to and thinking they know 5 that Saltzer has chosen to come with St. Luke's; why are 6 they investing this 33 and a half million if they really 7 believe that they're going to be devastated by this. 8

MR. BIERIG: Well, I would ask the court to put up page 2 of the exhibit as it currently stands.

10 BY MR. BIERIG:

> **Q.** You'll see a picture of a hospital there, or what appears to be a hospital?

A. I do.

Q. Could you read the line that is underneath the picture of the hospital?

A. It says a \$33.5 million expansion of services, quality, access to care."

Q. And what did you understand that sentence to mean?

19 A. That Saint Alphonsus Health System was devoting 20 \$33 and a half million to expand their current hospital 21 services in the Nampa market.

Q. Is it your testimony that that statement was published after Saint Alphonsus knew about the affiliation between Saltzer and St. Luke's?

A. It was.

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 5	58	Flied 11/04/14 Page 19 of 65
	1654		1655
1	Q. Dr. Pate, what is your view on the strengths of	1	Do you recall making that statement?
2	Treasure Valley Hospital as a competitor?	2	A. I do.
3	A. Well, the advantage that Treasure Valley Hospital	3	Q. Does that statement continue to reflect your
4	has is quite the opposite of what I was talking about	4	views?
5	earlier; they have a perfectly aligned financial model which	5	A. It does, but it's very important to understand
6	incentivizes the physicians to use that facility and to do	6	what that statement says. What it says, that it does create
7	these high-revenue services. So I think they have a very	7	pressure for them to consider. Now, I will tell you, in my
8	strong business model. And as long as it continues to be	8	experience, I have never actually had that happen, where a
9	legal for physicians to self-refer, I think they are in	9	specialist sought employment from us because of the referral
10	great shape.	10	sources being employed by us. Frankly, most of these
11	Q. I just have one small series of questions,	11	physicians have diverse sources of referrals, and so that
12	Dr. Pate. You wrote an article that has been referred to	12	doesn't tip it.
13	previously in this case in the Journal of Legal Medicine	13	And, in fact, as I testified before, we don't
14	entitled, "Hospital-Physician Relations in a Post-Health	14	direct referrals, and so we find that it is quite typical
15	Care Reform Environment"; is that correct?	15	for our physicians to continue to refer to those physicians.
16	A. That is correct.	16	And, finally, I would say the Saltzer Medical
17	Q. When was that article published?	17	Group is a glaring example of how it is only consider, but
18	A. That was published in the beginning of 2012, is my	18	they in fact decided not to go with the organization where
19	recollection.	19	the primary care physicians were going.
20	Q. I'm going to quote a statement that you made in	20	Q. And where did they go?
21	the article. Specifically you stated as follows, quote:	21	A. They were employed by Saint Alphonsus Medical
22	When a specialist experiences a number of his or her	22	Group.
23	referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this creates	23	Q. I have no further questions, Your Honor.
24	pressure for the specialist to consider employment with the	24	THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, you're going first or
25	hospital to preserve the referral base, end of quote.	25	Mr. Greene?
	1656		1657
1	MR. GREENE: I'm going first, Your Honor. Thank	1	A. Good morning.
2	0 0	2	Q. Now, Dr. Pate, St. Luke's expects to achieve
3	you. THE COURT: You just told me, and I'd forgotten	3	clinical integration with independent physicians; correct?
4	already.	4	A. That is correct.
5	MR. BIERIG: This Exhibit 2640 has been admitted,	5	Q. And specifically, St. Luke's Select Network will
6	Your Honor?	6	make a number of clinically integrated independent
7	THE COURT: Yes, it has.	7	physicians as part of the network; correct?
8	MR. BIERIG: Thank you.	8	A. Yes. But I'm not sure you said the name right.
9	MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I assume that's the	9	Did you say, "Select Medical Network"?
10	entire document, not the	10	Q. I did.
11	THE COURT: No. The entire document will be	11	A. Okay, good. Yes, that's correct.
12	admitted.	12	Q. And you have discussed this on your blog, as I
13	MR. BIERIG: I will provide actually my only	13	understand it; correct?
14	Mr. Ettinger has my only copy.	14	A. Yes.
15	THE COURT: Now, I'm assuming we're only talking	15	MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, if you'd bring up cross
16	about the article in question, not the apparently it was	16	Exhibit 3004, please. And if you would highlight the first
17	a magazine of some type or a publication.	17	two paragraphs when you get the opportunity. Your Honor,
18	MR. BIERIG: A publication that Saint Alphonsus	18	just a side note while we're doing this. I will need to
19	distributed to the population in this area.	19	close the courtroom in a few minutes just because we're
20	MR. ETTINGER: It's an eight-page brochure.	20	going to switch to AEO here?
	page broater.		a - a

22

23

24

25

THE COURT: At this point?

after. I don't know if that will help you in your timing.

to try and do two publics.

MR. GREENE: No, no. This is public. I'm going

THE COURT: We'll take a break about 20 minutes

THE COURT: The entire document is admitted.

CROSS-EXAMINATION

MR. GREENE: Thank you, Your Honor.

Q. Good morning, Dr. Pate.

21

22

23

24

25

BY MR. GREENE:

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 20 01 65
	1658		1659
1	But if not, we'll just clear the courtroom.	1	Q. And it currently reflects your views?
2	MR. GREENE: Much of my cross will actually	2	A. It does.
3	involve AEO.	3	MR. GREENE: Now, Mr. Oxford, could you bring up
4	THE COURT: All right.	4	Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1658.
5	BY MR. GREENE:	5	Your Honor, this is a memorandum from Dr. Pate. It has
6	Q. Now, Doctor, let me read this portion of your	6	been admitted by stipulation and is not AEO.
7	blog: "One of St. Luke's strengths is in recognizing the	7	THE COURT: Yes.
8	value of partnerships and being able to work collaboratively	8	MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up the
9	to solve very challenging problems in healthcare. We	9	third paragraph so that we could see it a bit more clearly?
10	recognize the importance of working with aligned physicians	10	BY MR. GREENE:
11	and other providers, whether employed or independent. We	11	Q. And let me just read this to you, as well: "In
12	know that we are not in a position to manage the total care	12	order to prepare our organization to take not only the
13	of a population in a way that can be accountable for when it	13	accountability for clinical outcomes, but also for the cost
14	comes to outcomes and costs. The delivery system necessary	14	of that care, we must add aligned independent physicians to
15	to provide this population health management will include	15	the core physician group we have within the St. Luke's
16	St. Luke's, but includes many independent physicians and	16	clinic. By developing relationships with independent
17	facilities all working together around the state. The	17	physicians who are willing to participate in evidence-based
18	delivery system for our area of the state that St. Luke's	18	medicine, agree to share quality data, and agree to hold
19	belongs to is Select Medical Network, and the statewide	19	themselves accountable for the performance of the network,
20 21	delivery system of which Select Medical Network is a part is BrightPath."	20 21	we increase our ability to provide clinically integrated accountable care to the patients we all serve. We have
22	Did I read that correctly, sir?	22	already established this network of St. Luke's clinic
23	A. Yes, sir.	23	physicians and independent physicians, and it is called
24	Q. And that reflects your views, then?	24	Select Medical Network."
25	A. It does.	25	Did I read that correctly, sir?
	1660		1661
			1001
1	A. You did.	1	leave it to my
1 2		1 2	
	A. You did.		leave it to my
2	A. You did.Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight	2	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's
2	A. You did.Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford.	2	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom?
2 3 4	A. You did.Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford.And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select	2 3 4	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain,
2 3 4 5	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role	2 3 4 5	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin.
2 3 4 5 6	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations."	2 3 4 5 6	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor.
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC******
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. *****COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. *****COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. *******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did. MR. GREENE: Now, this is the point where I have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC***** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for St. Luke's Health System; isn't that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did. MR. GREENE: Now, this is the point where I have an AEO document, Your Honor, and I apologize to our	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for St. Luke's Health System; isn't that correct? A. That is correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did. MR. GREENE: Now, this is the point where I have an AEO document, Your Honor, and I apologize to our THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, we will have to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. *******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for St. Luke's Health System; isn't that correct? A. That is correct. Q. Turning to the third paragraph, four lines down,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did. MR. GREENE: Now, this is the point where I have an AEO document, Your Honor, and I apologize to our THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, we will have to clear the courtroom while the witness is being examined	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. *******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for St. Luke's Health System; isn't that correct? A. That is correct. Q. Turning to the third paragraph, four lines down, of your portion of this email string, it reads, "Select
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did. MR. GREENE: Now, this is the point where I have an AEO document, Your Honor, and I apologize to our THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, we will have to clear the courtroom while the witness is being examined concerning this document.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. ******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC***** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for St. Luke's Health System; isn't that correct? A. That is correct. Q. Turning to the third paragraph, four lines down, of your portion of this email string, it reads, "Select Medical Network will be responsible and accountable to me.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. You did. Q. And the fourth paragraph, if you could highlight that, Mr. Oxford. And you are indicating here, let me just read: "Select Medical Network is critical to the success of our transformation of healthcare. For this reason, I have asked John Kee, VP physician services, to transition to a new role as Vice President, Network Operations." Then continues with, "This move will allow John to focus on fostering strong physician relationships and supporting the alignment and clinical integration efforts with independent physicians across the system. Further development of the network will position us well for the future of population health management and accountable care." Did I read this portion of your memo correctly? A. You did. MR. GREENE: Now, this is the point where I have an AEO document, Your Honor, and I apologize to our THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen, we will have to clear the courtroom while the witness is being examined	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	leave it to my THE COURT: All right. So the St. Luke's employees can remain in the courtroom? THE WITNESS: Our board chairman could remain, couldn't he? MR. BEIRIG: Yeah. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Saldin. MR. GREENE: I think we're set, Your Honor. *******COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC****** MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs' Exhibit 1510 which has been admitted by stipulation, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE: Q. You can certainly take a look at this when it comes up, Dr. Pate. This is Exhibit 1510. It's an email chain between you and Mr. Fletcher dated October 6, 2012. Mr. Fletcher is your chief operating officer for St. Luke's Health System; isn't that correct? A. That is correct. Q. Turning to the third paragraph, four lines down, of your portion of this email string, it reads, "Select

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document :	58	Flied 11/04/14 Page 21 of 65
	1662		1663
1	populations of patients throughout our health system's	1	small version.
2	geographic area (and through BrightPath for members	2	THE COURT: That hanging cord is making me
3	requiring care outside of our geographic service area, but	3	nervous. I'm assuming
4	within the state)."	4	MR. POWERS: It will catch anybody that goes this
5	Did I read correctly, sir?	5	way, Your Honor.
6	A. There was a slight minor but not substantive	6	THE COURT: That's very reassuring.
7	yes, it's basically correct.	7	All right. I assume we'll just be very careful and
8	Q. Thank you, Doctor.	8	perhaps try to unplug it on breaks or something.
9	Mr. Oxford, could you bring up Plaintiffs'	9	Go ahead, Mr. Greene.
10	Exhibit 1212.	10	MR. GREENE: Thank you, Your Honor.
11	Now, Dr. Pate, this is one of your blog entries. And	11	BY MR. GREENE:
12	your blog, as I understand it, is called Dr. Pate's	12	Q. Dr. Pate, many of these blog posts you write
13	prescription for change; that is correct?	13	yourself; is that correct?
14	A. It is. Except I can't read it. I'm not sure if	14	A. That is correct.
15	it's my entry or a guest blogger, but it is my blog.	15	Q. And occasionally you ask others to do sort of
16	Q. We can pop the text. I can also give you a binder	16	guest articles for you; is that correct?
17	with the actual document and paper if that would be helpful.	17	A. That's correct.
18	A. I can actually tell now. This was a it wasn't	18	Q. And in this particular instance you asked
19	written by me, it's a guest blog, but, yes, it's my blog.	19	Mr. Billings to do a guest appearance on your blog; is that
20	Q. And many of the blog posts you write yourself; is	20	correct?
21	that correct?	21	A. I did.
22	A. The majority.	22	Q. Your intro, as I read this, is, quote, I've asked
23	MR. STEIN: Could you give a binder to the	23	Randy Billings, St. Luke's Health System vice president of
24	witness?	24	payor and provider relations, to share his perspective on
25	MR. GREENE: We haven't yet. My apologies. The	25	the difference clinical integration can make, closed quote.
	1664		1665
1	1664 Did I read that correctly?	1	1665 Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again.
1 2		1 2	
	Did I read that correctly?		Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again.
2	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that	2	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead.
2	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you.	2	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical
2 3 4	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious	2 3 4	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the
2 3 4 5 6 7	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Did I read that correctly? A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized"	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically integrated network is not necessarily a network of providers	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing? THE COURT: Counsel, is this marked as an exhibit?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically integrated network is not necessarily a network of providers under common financial ownership. The Patient Protection	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing? THE COURT: Counsel, is this marked as an exhibit? MR. GREENE: It is marked as excuse me, Your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically integrated network is not necessarily a network of providers under common financial ownership. The Patient Protection and Affordable Act allows government-approved accountable	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing? THE COURT: Counsel, is this marked as an exhibit? MR. GREENE: It is marked as excuse me, Your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically integrated network is not necessarily a network of providers under common financial ownership. The Patient Protection and Affordable Act allows government-approved accountable care organizations, ACOs, that can consist of otherwise	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing? THE COURT: Counsel, is this marked as an exhibit? MR. GREENE: It is marked as excuse me, Your Honor it's marked as Plaintiffs' Exhibit 3006. And this was as part of our investigative process we do
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically integrated network is not necessarily a network of providers under common financial ownership. The Patient Protection and Affordable Act allows government-approved accountable care organizations, ACOs, that can consist of otherwise financially independent provider competitors that are clinically integrated." And then on the next page he continues	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing? THE COURT: Counsel, is this marked as an exhibit? MR. GREENE: It is marked as excuse me, Your Honor it's marked as Plaintiffs' Exhibit 3006. And this was as part of our investigative process we do essentially depositions before filing, so this was an investigative deposition transcript. BY MR. GREENE:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. You did. And those would be my words, that Q. Right. A. Yes, correct. Q. And I was going to ask you. So the rest of this is Mr. Billings with your obvious sponsorship. And let me see if I understand what he writes. Mr. Billings explains that prior to coming to St. Luke's he led contracting efforts for advocate health care; correct? A. I don't see that here, but I know that to be the truth, yes. Q. Let me turn to the second to the last paragraph, where Mr. Billings writes: "The Triple Aim will be realized only within and dependent upon such a clinically integrated network. And while the financial incentives of participating providers must be aligned, a clinically integrated network is not necessarily a network of providers under common financial ownership. The Patient Protection and Affordable Act allows government-approved accountable care organizations, ACOs, that can consist of otherwise financially independent provider competitors that are clinically integrated."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Although you were reading it, I wanted to look at it again. Go ahead. BY MR. GREENE: Q. Continuing on to the next page, Mr. Oxford, if you would switch us. The last partial bit of text: "Clinical integration with independent providers is clearly the essential building block of accountable care." Did I read that correctly? A. You did. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it is possible to design incentives that improve quality without employment; isn't that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. And, in fact, you told me this in an investigational hearing, I believe. Mr. Oxford, would you bring up page 156 of Dr. Pate's investigational hearing? THE COURT: Counsel, is this marked as an exhibit? MR. GREENE: It is marked as excuse me, Your Honor it's marked as Plaintiffs' Exhibit 3006. And this was as part of our investigative process we do essentially depositions before filing, so this was an investigative deposition transcript.

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 22 01 65
	1666		1667
1	Q. Yes.	1	THE COURT: And is that the plaintiffs'
2	A. Yes, I do.	2	demonstratives?
3	MR. STEIN: Your Honor, I'm not sure what counsel	3	MR. GREENE: That's in the demonstrative series,
4	is driving at. The witness has already agreed with the	4	Your Honor. I mean, it is obviously evidence, but we
5	previous statement asked by Mr. Greene, so I don't know what	5	there was no obvious place to put this.
6	he's seeking to impeach here because the witness has already	6	THE COURT: You're not offering the entire
7	agreed with the statement.	7	transcript, only that portion which you just read?
8	MR. GREENE: Well, Your Honor, I think,	8	MR. GREENE: Just the portion I'm reading.
9	certainly I believe my colleague is referring to Federal	9	THE COURT: All right. Proceed.
10	Rules of Evidence 801(d)(1), which relates to statements	10	MR. GREENE: Okay. Thank you.
11	that may be contrary to prior statements. 801(d)(2) speaks	11	BY MR. GREENE:
12	specifically in terms of statements by a party opponent, and	12	Q. And you recall, Dr. Pate, you were under oath?
13	it comes in that way.	13	A. That's correct.
14	THE COURT: I was going to equate that to a	14	Q. And you promised to tell the truth; correct?
15	deposition of obviously a deposition of a party, although	15	A. I did.
16	here you'd probably need a 30(b)(6) designee. But more	16	Q. And the question I posed to you and your answer:
17	importantly, I think counsel is correct; it is a statement	17	My question was, "Accountable care requires a different
18	by a party opponent or its representative and, therefore,	18	business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service,
19	nonhearsay.	19	it may be promoted through episode-based payments. Now,
20	MR. GREENE: Thank you, Your Honor.	20	based on this are you suggesting that an employment
21	THE COURT: So I will overrule the objection.	21	relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide the
22	My primary concern now is I'm having a hard time	22	incentives to for the integration of care."
23	identifying for the record. This has been marked?	23	And you answered, "I think it is possible to design
24	MR. GREENE: Yes, it has been marked as	24	incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without
25	Plaintiffs' Exhibit 3006.	25	employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in
	4000		4000
	1668		1669
1	Houston."	1	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant,
2	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir?	2	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think,
3	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did.	_	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the
2 3 4	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr	2 3 4	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were
2 3 4 5	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if	2 3 4 5	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment.
2 3 4 5 6	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to	2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor.
2 3 4 5 6 7	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the	2 3 4 5	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness.	2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE:
2 3 4 5 6 7	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Houston." Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see is, "Uh-huh."	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. "What you were talking about earlier when
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see is, "Uh-huh." MR. GREENE: Your Honor, if we may if we may	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. "What you were talking about earlier when you say that, you know, even within your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see is, "Uh-huh." MR. GREENE: Your Honor, if we may if we may move on, because they're finding it for me, and I will	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. "What you were talking about earlier when you say that, you know, even within your population of employed physicians, you're not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see is, "Uh-huh." MR. GREENE: Your Honor, if we may if we may move on, because they're finding it for me, and I will certainly	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. "What you were talking about earlier when you say that, you know, even within your population of employed physicians, you're not sure that everybody is aligned with the vision?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see is, "Uh-huh." MR. GREENE: Your Honor, if we may if we may move on, because they're finding it for me, and I will certainly THE COURT: If you'll come back, and let's read	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. "What you were talking about earlier when you say that, you know, even within your population of employed physicians, you're not sure that everybody is aligned with the vision? A. "Yeah. I think that we have great
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Did I read that correctly, sir? A. You did. Q. And Mr MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I would ask that if THE COURT: I was waiting. Yes, I'm going to direct counsel to read the entire response under the doctrine of completeness. I assume that's what Mr. Bierig, I may have anticipated too much. MR. GREENE: If I can have the rest of that transcript. I don't have it in my notes, Your Honor. THE COURT: Well, the problem is that the answer is broken up into at least two pieces. And I think what Mr. Bierig, you're asking that the entire response be read into the record? MR. BIERIG: I am. But I'm also asking that the entire question be shown, because the question that I see is, "Uh-huh." MR. GREENE: Your Honor, if we may if we may move on, because they're finding it for me, and I will certainly	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: I think that's what I meant, Mr. Bierig, it was broken up by an affirmation by, I think, Mr. Greene during the questioning. So we will read the entire question and both pieces of the answer that were separated by the aforementioned comment. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. MR. GREENE: And, Your Honor, I would like to BY MR. GREENE: Q. Now, Dr. Pate, conversely, employment doesn't guarantee alignment, correct? A. That's correct. Q. And I believe you responded to my question with respect to this in your deposition or responded to a question at your deposition. Mr. Oxford, can you bring up pages 1029 to 1035 of Dr. Pate's deposition transcript. And if you can play that tape, that would be terrific. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. "What you were talking about earlier when you say that, you know, even within your population of employed physicians, you're not sure that everybody is aligned with the vision?

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document	558	Filed 11/04/14 Page 23 of 65
	1670		1671
1	employment by itself doesn't guarantee	1	MR. GREENE: Yes, it starts at 155, line 15.
2	alignment. You have to work at these	2	THE COURT: I'm suggesting line 7 because to
3	relationships to create alignment. And so that	3	put it into context, there's a reference to page 13 in your
4	was the point of that."	4	question.
5	(Video clip concluded.)	5	BY MR. GREENE:
6	BY MR. GREENE:	6	Q. "Okay. I have placed before you an exhibit, which
7	Q. Thank you. Doctor, I do have the complete	7	is from the Journal of Legal Medicine, which you authored,
8	transcript before me, but I don't have an obvious way to	8	and it's called, quote, 'Hospital-Physician Relations in a
9	show it to you. If I read it to you, would that be	9	Post-Health Care Reform Environment,' dated March of 2012.
10	sufficient? Did you have I do have it actually.	10	"I presume you're intimately aware of what's in this
11	THE COURT: All right. Let's switch over to the	11	document?
12	ELMO, and we can	12	A. "Very familiar.
13	Face up is probably a good start. And maybe	13	"Okay. I'm just kind of interested in this
14	that's where we there we go.	14	whole"
15	MR. BIERIG: I would just ask, Your Honor, as this	15	THE COURT: Just a second. The "Okay" is we start
16	is going forward that the witness be given an opportunity to	16	with a new question?
17	see the entire context of the question before he's asked to	17	MR. GREENE: Yes. The new question starts after
18	respond.	18	he says, "Okay."
19	THE COURT: Let's Mr. Greene, if you'll ask the	19	BY MR. GREENE:
20	entire question and then read in the witness's response.	20	Q. New Question: "Okay. Now, I'm just kind of
21	MR. GREENE: Of course, Your Honor.	21	interested in this whole, you know, employment versus other
22	BY MR. GREENE:	22	kinds of structures. So on page 13, you're talking about
23	Q. This is the	23	accountable care, and let me just read a portion of this.
24	THE COURT: It probably would start on looks	24	Towards the bottom, it's the basically the second from
25	like page is it 155, line 7?	25	the bottom paragraph reads, quote, 'Accountable care
	• •		1 0 1
	1672		
1	1672 requires a different business model to support it. Instead	1	1673
1 2	requires a different business model to support it. Instead	1 2	1673 A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with
	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based		1673 A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I
2	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based	2	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I
2	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based	2	1673 A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I
2 3 4	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing"	2 3 4	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I
2 3 4 5	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see.	2 3 4 5	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that.
2 3 4 5 6	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you.	2 3 4 5 6	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of
2 3 4 5 6 7	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE:	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing''' THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing''' THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.'	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing'" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of incentives.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it comes out of the surgeon's pocket, and they are just not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing'" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of incentives. "So in other words, there are many things that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it comes out of the surgeon's pocket, and they are just not typically going to act against their own economic
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of incentives. "So in other words, there are many things that need to be aligned, and I mentioned two things in I think	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it comes out of the surgeon's pocket, and they are just not typically going to act against their own economic self-interest to do that."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of incentives. "So in other words, there are many things that need to be aligned, and I mentioned two things in I think it was in the provider the PSA agreement that you showed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it comes out of the surgeon's pocket, and they are just not typically going to act against their own economic self-interest to do that." That's the end of his answer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing'" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "'partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of incentives. "So in other words, there are many things that need to be aligned, and I mentioned two things in I think it was in the provider the PSA agreement that you showed me, that incentives were along two lines, quality and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it comes out of the surgeon's pocket, and they are just not typically going to act against their own economic self-interest to do that." That's the end of his answer. THE COURT: Thank you, Mr. Greene.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	requires a different business model to support it. Instead of fee-for-service, it may be promoted through episode-based payments, shared savings, pay for performance, value-based purchasing" THE COURT: Could you slide up so we can see. There. Thank you. BY MR. GREENE: Q "partial capitation, global capitation, or various other models that provide aligned incentives to providers for providing value in healthcare services, as opposed to payments for each service provided. The business model for accountable care may vary and will certainly evolve with time.' "Now, based on this, are you suggesting that an employment relationship is not necessarily the only way to provide incentives to for the integration of care? A. "It depends, it depends. It would limit certain types of incentives, but it doesn't preclude all kinds of incentives. "So in other words, there are many things that need to be aligned, and I mentioned two things in I think it was in the provider the PSA agreement that you showed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. "I think it is possible to design incentives with quality and, in fact, I think without employment, and I think that's why we were so successful in Houston. I mentioned what we had done with improving quality there. I think you can do that. "We did not, in Houston, lower the total cost of care, I am confident. I don't know what it was, but I am confident that we didn't lower it. I think because there was just very little alignment from a financial standpoint. Without the financial alignment you are limited to what incentives you can provide. Many of those incentives would be illegal. "So back to the example where I am saying, you know, I want to improve diabetes care that you you could do. I think you could actually do that, and that's not really going to come out of somebody's pocket. But if I wanted to try to reduce spine surgery, I'm going to hit a brick wall, because the way that you lower those costs, it comes out of the surgeon's pocket, and they are just not typically going to act against their own economic self-interest to do that." That's the end of his answer.

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 24 of 65
	1674		1675
1	Q. Now, Dr. Pate, it's also the case that you would	1	A. "She is my system leader for human
2	expect some version of clinical alignment with Saltzer even	2	resources.
3	if the deal is unwound; isn't that correct?	3	Q. "What other ways would you would you
4	A. Well, I don't know what the judge's orders would	4	partner or work with Saltzer if the current
5	entail if this had to be divested, so I don't know what we	5	transaction had not proceeded?
6	would and would not be able to do. But I can tell you that	6	A. "Um, we were willing to consider joint
7	we would want to work with Saltzer Medical Group, or	7	ventures or, actually, whatever they would be
8	whatever part of it survives, even if it had to be divested,	8	willing to. We really hadn't spent any time
9	as long as it was consistent with the judge's order.	9	discussing it because we'd been looking at the
10	Q. And you would be willing to consider a joint	10	current model, but certainly we want to work
11	venture with Saltzer; correct?	11	with physicians that want to work with us
12	A. I would consider that. Again, subject to the	12	however we can. So it was meant to be very"
13	judge's orders.	13	(Video clip concluded.)
14	Q. Sure. And I believe you told us that, or at least	14	THE COURT: Counsel, it just struck me, I think
15	a version of this, in your deposition.	15	we've not everyone in the courtroom is still just
16	Mr. Oxford, would you play from Dr. Pate's deposition	16	St. Luke's employees or affiliated with St. Luke's.
17	1676 through 1681.	17	MR. GREENE: That's my understanding.
18	(Video clip played as follows:)	18	THE COURT: Are you still involved in AEO?
19	Q. "You see in your email to Ms. O'Keefe on	19	MR. GREENE: This I believe has been designated as
20	May 10 at 11:27 a.m., you say, 'My guess, just	20	AEO.
21	between you and me, is that we do not proceed	21	THE COURT: Okay. All right. We're going to take
22	with Saltzer in current scenario but look to	22	the break anytime in the next five minutes, so you can pick
23 24	other ways to partner, work with the group'? A. "Yes.	23 24	your spot, Mr. Greene.
2 4 25	Q. "And who is Ms. O'Keefe?	25	MR. GREENE: Okay. Thank you, Your Honor. BY MR. GREENE:
	The time to her of the term		2 T HAR GALLACE
	1676		1677
1	_	1	
1 2	Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I	1 2	1677 there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case.
	Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my		there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the
2	Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I	2	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case.
2	Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider	2	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting?
2 3 4	Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is	2 3 4	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not.
2 3 4 5	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream 	2 3 4 5	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? 	2 3 4 5 6	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board.
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary 	2 3 4 5 6 7	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final decisionmaker because this exceeded the thresholds authority 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in market share?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final decisionmaker because this exceeded the thresholds authority delegated to the Treasure Valley board, who had the primary 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in market share? A. I have not heard any concerns from him. I've
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final decisionmaker because this exceeded the thresholds authority delegated to the Treasure Valley board, who had the primary responsibility. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in market share?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final decisionmaker because this exceeded the thresholds authority delegated to the Treasure Valley board, who had the primary 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in market share? A. I have not heard any concerns from him. I've certainly had opportunities to talk to him, but I've never
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final decisionmaker because this exceeded the thresholds authority delegated to the Treasure Valley board, who had the primary responsibility. Q. So it's the case that the Treasure Valley board 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in market share? A. I have not heard any concerns from him. I've certainly had opportunities to talk to him, but I've never heard if
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Now, you mentioned in your conversation with my colleague Jack Bierig that at the system board, or as I understood what you told me, that the board did not consider the costs and revenues associated with the transaction. Is that a correct understanding of your testimony? A. No, that's not correct. Q. So they did, in fact, consider the revenue stream and the costs associated with this agreement? A. Yes. They fulfilled their fiduciary responsibilities with respect to that. Q. And as I understood your testimony, you indicated that you did not tee up or provide to the board a looser alignment option, it was only the employment option; is that correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, the system board was not the only board to consider this transaction; isn't that correct? A. That's correct. The system board was the final decisionmaker because this exceeded the thresholds authority delegated to the Treasure Valley board, who had the primary responsibility. Q. So it's the case that the Treasure Valley board also reviewed and approved this transaction; is that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	there, and I certainly would believe that that would be the case. Q. Did you get reports on that meeting? A. I did not. Q. You did not. A. It wasn't presented as part of our system board presentation that I can recall, other than this came up on recommendation of the Treasure Valley board. Q. And you presumably, then, have no knowledge of whether that board was at all concerned about the potential dominance that might result from this transaction? A. I would find that very surprising, but, no, I have no direct knowledge. Q. You have no knowledge one way or the other? A. No knowledge. Q. And you've not had the opportunity to speak to Director Jim Everett about his concerns and the concerns of some of the other board members with respect to dominance in market share? A. I have not heard any concerns from him. I've certainly had opportunities to talk to him, but I've never heard if Q. So you have no knowledge one way

A. Correct.

Q. Generally, the board relies or the system board relies on your good judgment, as I understand it, when they make their decisions; is that correct, Doctor?

A. Well, they certainly count on my good judgment. And I don't think that's the whole basis for their decisions. I don't mean to suggest that. But I do think they rely on me to give them good advice and to present issues to them.

Q. And occasionally when you give that advice you would rely, at least in part, on your law degree, I presume?

A. Well, occasionally, yeah.

Q. And you've spoken on this litigation on your blog; correct?

A. I have.

Q. And you've spoken publicly otherwise on this litigation; correct?

A. I'm trying to remember. You mean in some particular public thing? Like, I have talked to the newspapers; they've interviewed me and so forth. Is that what you mean?

Q. Yes. I'm thinking specifically, Doctor, about your presentation to the "young lawyers section" of the Idaho State Bar, in May of this year, concerning healthcare and the law.

A. Yes. I talked to some law students.

Q. And do you recall answering a question about
whether it was helpful to be both a doctor and a lawyer in
managing the processes at St. Luke's?

A. I don't recall it, but it does sound familiar that that came up.

Q. Do you recall that you said words along the lines of that your knowledge of the law has allowed you to counsel the board to continue with this litigation, and it would not otherwise have done so. Is that correct?

A. I don't recall making that statement. I have the advice of my own attorneys.

Q. Okay. But we did have the opportunity to record this, at least parts of this answer that you gave at this proceeding.

Mr. Oxford, would you play that for me. (Video clip played as follows:)

A. "That we're embroiled with Saint Al's, a physician specialty hospital, the Idaho Attorney General, and the Federal Trade Commission. You know, I have to tell you that knowing what I know, and understanding the law like I do, has really been, I think, key -- I think we would have just given up on this a way long time ago and decided not to fight it if I

didn't have the understanding that I have and can convey that to our board. We have great attorneys, but they're going to turn and look to the CEO for the direction. So it's been very help" --

(Video clip concluded.)

Q. That's your voice, obviously?

A. Yeah, it is.

MR. BIERIG: I am going to object to this one statement out of context like this. If they're going to use it, I think they should have provided us with the entire document. They should certainly provide Dr. Pate with the entire recording.

MR. GREENE: This was turned over as an exhibit, Your Honor, actually, some time ago.

THE COURT: Is this, again, marked as demonstrative, for impeachment -- in the demonstrative series as an impeachment exhibit?

MR. GREENE: We will mark it as next in order. The exhibit actually has been marked as Exhibit 3007. And the recordings, there were two documents that were turned over to the defense, IAG000417 to -418, which is Dr. Pate's hard copy handout at that presentation, and then the voice files, IAG000423 to -427.

THE COURT: Mr. Bierig, I'll give you a chance to,

if need be, play a larger portion of the excerpt just to
 provide context, but not -- you can't offer the entire thing
 itself. But certainly you are entitled, I think, to provide
 context for the witness's statement.

MR. BIERIG: Well, the problem is I would ask
Mr. Greene, through the court, Your Honor, when this was
marked as a demonstrative. I don't believe that we --

THE COURT: Well, I am concerned. I don't have a list of the demonstratives, what's been marked. I think what — a problem has arisen that we were referring to demonstrative exhibits without any reference to them, so we couldn't make a record. And I've directed counsel to take any demonstratives and make sure that a number is assigned to them for the record. And I think the plaintiffs are using the 3,000 series, and perhaps the defense is using the 4,000 series.

MR. BEIRIG: 5,000.

THE COURT: 5,000. And that also could include, of course, any items that were marked for impeachment purposes and not premarked as a trial exhibit; it can all go into that grouping. They will all need to be marked and made part of the record. I am assuming that has been done with regard to both the transcript or at least the audio file.

MR. GREENE: The audio file, yes, Your Honor. I

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Flied 11/04/14 Page 26 of 65
	1682		1683
1	misspoke, it's actually Cross Exhibit 3007 as opposed to	1	Q. Okay. Let's play another clip.
2	Exhibit 3007.	2	Mr. Oxford, would you play 191
3	And now I just have a just a few more lines to ask	3	THE COURT: We're kind of past where we need to
4	about.	4	take the break. Are you almost
5	BY MR. GREENE:	5	MR. GREENE: I'm there.
6	Q. So, Dr. Pate, market power would still matter in a	6	THE COURT: All right.
7	world of value or risk-based contracting; correct?	7	MR. GREENE: Play 19, 113 through 24, Mr. Oxford.
8	A. I don't know the answer to that. I'm not sure the	8	(Video clip played as follows:)
9	answer is known.	9	Q. "If you're the only provider in town,
10	MR. GREENE: Mr. Oxford, can you play a clip from	10	you're going to be in a very good negotiating
11	Dr. Pate's deposition transcript, 19016 through 20.	11	position in the world of pay for value to get a
12	(Video clip played as follows:)	12	higher rate than if you had competitors who
13	Q. "In a world of paying for performance or	13	were good alternatives to you, correct?
14	paying for value, there's still going to be	14	A. "And I I think that's theoretically
15	negotiations between payors and providers as to	15	correct. I think the question is would
16	how much to pay; correct?	16	somebody abuse that that position. But,
17	A. "Yes."	17	yes, I think they could."
18	(Video clip concluded.)	18	(Video clip concluded.)
19	BY MR. GREENE:	19	MR. GREENE: I believe that ends with "they
20	Q. And isn't it the case, Dr. Pate, that if you are	20	could."
21	the only provider in town, you're going to be in a very good	21	Your Honor, I think we can take our break. I do need
22	negotiating position in a world of pay-per-value; isn't that	22	to lay the foundation apparently for a couple of documents
23	correct?	23	that we
24	A. Well, you certainly could be. It depends on how	24	THE COURT: All right. We'll take the break,
25	you use your relative circumstances.	25	then.
	1694		1695
1	MP_CREENE: but I think that's after the	1	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of
1 2	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the	1	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of
2	MR. GREENE: $\operatorname{}$ but I think that's after the break.	2	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original
2	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I	2	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to
2 3 4	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom.	2 3 4	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish.
2 3 4 5	MR. GREENE: — but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be	2	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the
2 3 4 5 6	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart;	2 3 4 5	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a
2 3 4 5	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it.	2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I
2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that	2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it after the break.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a few clean-up matters.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it after the break. And then, also, one last housekeeping matter. If	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a few clean-up matters. MR. GREENE: I did resolve those.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it after the break. And then, also, one last housekeeping matter. If counsel would work with Ms. Gearhart to make sure that we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a few clean-up matters. MR. GREENE: I did resolve those. THE COURT: Very good.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it after the break. And then, also, one last housekeeping matter. If counsel would work with Ms. Gearhart to make sure that we have a list of the demonstratives, the 3,000 and 5,000	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a few clean-up matters. MR. GREENE: I did resolve those. THE COURT: Very good. Mr. Ettinger.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it after the break. And then, also, one last housekeeping matter. If counsel would work with Ms. Gearhart to make sure that we have a list of the demonstratives, the 3,000 and 5,000 series documents, so that we can keep track and have a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a few clean-up matters. MR. GREENE: I did resolve those. THE COURT: Very good. Mr. Ettinger. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you, Your Honor.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. GREENE: but I think that's after the break. THE COURT: If we're past the AEO material, I think we ought to bring the public back into the courtroom. I'm also going to direct that Dr. Pate's deposition be published if he'll provide the original to Ms. Gearhart; I don't think that's been done yet since we've used it. And then we'll publish that MR. GREENE: We have the ability to publish that right now, as a matter of fact. THE COURT: Well, if you have the original, then we'll hand that to Ms. Gearhart will take care of that now. If you need to look for it, we'll take care of it after the break. MR. GREENE: Very good. THE COURT: All right. We'll take care of it after the break. And then, also, one last housekeeping matter. If counsel would work with Ms. Gearhart to make sure that we have a list of the demonstratives, the 3,000 and 5,000 series documents, so that we can keep track and have a record as well of what has been made part of the record.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: We had a shift in the cast of characters here. First, I assume we have the original deposition of Dr. Pate. I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish. Counsel, technically, I trust you all, but the depositions are to be sealed and submitted to the court in a sealed fashion. I am not sure why that wasn't done, but I will direct Ms. Gearhart to publish the deposition. MS. GEARHART: The deposition of David C. Pate is published. (Deposition of David C. Pate published.) THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, I assume you're picking up? Mr. Greene, you're done? MR. GREENE: Yes, I am done, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. I've got you down for a few clean-up matters. MR. GREENE: I did resolve those. THE COURT: Very good. Mr. Ettinger. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you, Your Honor. CROSS-EXAMINATION

		558	Flied 11/04/14 Page 27 of 65
	1686	١.	1687
1	A. It's an experiment based on things that we have	1	A. First of all, I actually didn't talk about spine
2	learned have worked with other systems. But, yes, many	2	infection rates, but, second of all, to answer your
3	things are new that we are trying.	3	question, actually last year HealthGrades ranked St. Luke's
4	Q. And you can't say whether, to date, St. Luke's has	4	number one in Idaho for outcomes from spine surgery.
5	achieved anything more in terms of quality improvements	5	Q. My question is: Aren't St. Luke's spine infection
6	than, say, Saint Alphonsus, can you?	6	rates greater than the national average? Yes or no or you
7	A. No, that's not a true statement.	7	don't know.
8	Q. Have you tried to measure St. Luke's against Saint	8	A. Given that I don't know given that as an
9	Alphonsus, Dr. Pate?	9	outcome of the surgery and we were ranked number one, I
10	A. I have relied on other organizations that do so.	10	would have to assume they are good, but I don't know what
11	Q. And you know St. Luke's has won a number of	11	they are.
12	national awards and Saint Alphonsus has won a number of	12	Q. Now, spine surgery is a kind of orthopedic
13	national awards; correct?	13	surgery; correct?
14	A. That is correct.	14	A. Orthopedic or neurosurgery.
15	Q. And and you made some comments on direct about	15	Q. Isn't it true that virtually all of St. Luke's
16	Saint Alphonsus' breach of fiduciary duty or something like	16	quality achievements in orthopedics have come through an MSO
17	that. I assume that you would agree that Saint Alphonsus	17	or management services organization?
18	has a is a local board that is every bit as dedicated as	18	A. I I don't believe that to be the case because
19	St. Luke's board to doing the right thing, wouldn't you?	19	we have received awards from HealthGrades that include our
20	A. I have no knowledge.	20	Wood River and Magic Valley facilities, and I don't believe
21	Q. You wouldn't dispute it, would you?	21	those physicians are involved in the MSO.
22	A. I have no knowledge to dispute it with.	22	Q. Let me ask the question a little more precisely.
23	Q. Now, you talked about spine infection rates.	23	Isn't it true that virtually all of St. Luke's Treasure
24	Isn't it true that St. Luke's spine infection rates are	24	Valley's quality achievements in orthopedics have come
25	greater than the national average even today?	25	through an MSO or a management services organization?
	1688		1689
1	A. I I don't know whether that's true or not.	1	A. I will I will grant it as to the latter; I'm
2	Q. And the MSO is an organization that's partly owned	2	not sure of the former.
3	by St. Luke's and partly owned by orthopedic surgeons;	3	Q. Why don't we play Pate Cross 15.
4	correct?	4	(Video clip played as follows:)
_	A	5	Q. "Is it necessary for a physician to make
5	A. That's correct.	_	is it necessary for a physician to make
5 6	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well	6	referrals exclusively within one system or
_			
6	${f Q}_{f \cdot}$ And the MSO has been in existence since well	6	referrals exclusively within one system or
6 7	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by	6 7	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in
6 7 8	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct?	6 7 8	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration?
6 7 8 9	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I	6 7 8 9	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that
6 7 8 9	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I	6 7 8 9 10	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except
6 7 8 9 10	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here.	6 7 8 9 10 11	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics."
6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, you believe that it is not	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics." (Video clip concluded.)
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, you believe that it is not necessary for a physician to be exclusively aligned with one	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics." (Video clip concluded.) Q. Was that your testimony, Dr. Pate?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, you believe that it is not necessary for a physician to be exclusively aligned with one system in order to participate effectively in clinical	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics." (Video clip concluded.) Q. Was that your testimony, Dr. Pate? A. Yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, you believe that it is not necessary for a physician to be exclusively aligned with one system in order to participate effectively in clinical integration with that system; correct?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics." (Video clip concluded.) Q. Was that your testimony, Dr. Pate? A. Yes. THE COURT: Counsel, because you're not reporting
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, you believe that it is not necessary for a physician to be exclusively aligned with one system in order to participate effectively in clinical integration with that system; correct? A. That's correct.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics." (Video clip concluded.) Q. Was that your testimony, Dr. Pate? A. Yes. THE COURT: Counsel, because you're not reporting it, I need to have the page and line number for that
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. And the MSO has been in existence since well before any of the orthopedic surgeons were employed by St. Luke's; correct? A. I don't know. That the MSO was in place when I got here and I don't know what membership of it was when I first got here. Q. Now, Dr. Pate, you believe that it is not necessary for a physician to be exclusively aligned with one system in order to participate effectively in clinical integration with that system; correct? A. That's correct. Q. And, in fact, you believe it's possible for 	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	referrals exclusively within one system or another in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and clinical integration? A. "No. And, in fact, I would expect that we'd have almost no examples of that, except perhaps in pediatrics." (Video clip concluded.) Q. Was that your testimony, Dr. Pate? A. Yes. THE COURT: Counsel, because you're not reporting it, I need to have the page and line number for that excerpt. You referred to it as Pate 15, which I assume is

United States Courts, District of Idaho

21

22

23

24

BY MR. ETTINGER:

THE COURT: Thank you very much.

Q. Dr. Pate, you expect that St. Luke's will achieve

clinical integration with its independent physicians by the

21

22

23

24

25

A. That's correct.

clinical integration, correct?

Q. And you believe also that it is not necessary for

a physician to make referrals exclusively within one system

in order to participate effectively in coordinated care and

United States Courts, District of Idaho

23

24

25

correct?

A. No. I don't.

Q. You mentioned the seven surgeons who left Saltzer,

THE COURT: Overruled.

Q. Now, you're not aware of any physicians whose

BY MR. ETTINGER:

23

24

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 5	58	Flied 11/04/14 Page 29 of 65
	1694		1695
1	went to Saint Alphonsus. You were pleased they left Saltzer	1	MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, this well, let's
2	and went to Saint Alphonsus; correct?	2	see. I'm going to try to maybe we won't need to go to
3	A. Well, I think what my I think what I told you	3	the AEO clips. Let's see how the questions go.
4	before and what I do feel today is, I feel bad for Saltzer	4	BY MR. ETTINGER:
5	Medical Group that they lost those physicians, which puts	5	Q. St. Luke's was not interested in any proposal to
6	them at risk. Am I glad that as things turned out seven	6	Micron that would have involved a cost-per-unit proposal
7	physicians who are not aligned with the vision and all have	7	that would have met Saint Al's prices; correct?
8	left and prefer a completely different model? I'm fine with	8	A. I think that's a true statement.
9	that.	9	Q. But St. Luke's did not offer a risk model to
10	Q. You were, in fact, pleased	10	Micron; correct?
11	A. I am pleased.	11	MR. BIERIG: Objection. No foundation laid for
12	Q. And you never talked to any of these surgeons to	12	this question.
13	find out if they were, in fact, aligned or not aligned with	13	THE COURT: Well, the witness
14	your vision, did you?	14	MR. BIERIG: And there's also no specification for
15	A. That is not a correct statement.	15	the time period we're talking about.
16	Q. Did you personally talk to any of the seven	16	THE COURT: All right. Let's specify a time
17	surgeons?	17	frame, although I guess I think we are basing it all upon
18	A. I have talked to one.	18	that period of time when Micron was setting up its own
19	Q. Which one is that?	19	employer system.
20	A. Dr. Steve Williams.	20	MR. ETTINGER: Well, in fact, later, Your Honor.
21	Q. Did he tell you I don't believe in the St. Luke's	21	BY MR. ETTINGER:
22 23	vision for improving clinical quality? A. No, he did not.	22	Q. In 2012, you had several discussions with Mark Durcan, the CEO of Micron, didn't you?
23 24	Q. You mentioned Micron, so let me ask you a couple	24	A. I did.
25	of questions about Micron.	25	Q. And you also consulted with Randy Billings, your
	of questions about theroit.		Tina you also consumed with rankly binings, your
	1696		1697
1	1696 vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make	1	1697 related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not?
1 2	1696 vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct?	1 2	
	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make		related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not?
2	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did.	2	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present
2	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct?	2	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't
2 3 4	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not	2 3 4	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider.
2 3 4 5	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct?	2 3 4 5	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article,
2 3 4 5 6	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about	2 3 4 5 6	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care
2 3 4 5 6 7	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level	2 3 4 5 6 7	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	related to the Saltzer transaction, was it not? A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you reported to your staff that he committed to a relationship	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article. Q. Okay. And since this was a published article, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you reported to your staff that he committed to a relationship with St. Luke's; isn't that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article. Q. Okay. And since this was a published article, I assume you wrote it with some care and considered your words
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you reported to your staff that he committed to a relationship with St. Luke's; isn't that right? A. He did.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article. Q. Okay. And since this was a published article, I assume you wrote it with some care and considered your words with some care?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you reported to your staff that he committed to a relationship with St. Luke's; isn't that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article. Q. Okay. And since this was a published article, I assume you wrote it with some care and considered your words with some care? A. Well, I was under some time pressures, but, yes, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you reported to your staff that he committed to a relationship with St. Luke's; isn't that right? A. He did. Q. Now, you mentioned in your direct that the system board of St. Luke's didn't consider market share at all.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article. Q. Okay. And since this was a published article, I assume you wrote it with some care and considered your words with some care?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	vice president, about his proposals or decisions not to make proposals to Micron; correct? A. I did. Q. Okay. And during that period, St. Luke's did not offer a risk proposal to Micron; correct? A. From my discussions with with Mark were about us moving to a risk arrangement with them. We didn't give them a specific proposal for that, but I was talking with Mr. Durcan and some of his team about kind of high-level things, about how to transform healthcare for Micron and it did involve moving to risk. Q. But you were not prepared to take risk take on risk with Micron at that time, were you? A. That's correct. Q. And nevertheless, Mr. Durcan told you that Micron very much wanted St. Luke's in its network; correct? A. He did. Q. And he in fact, he according to you, you reported to your staff that he committed to a relationship with St. Luke's; isn't that right? A. He did. Q. Now, you mentioned in your direct that the system	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. I think I have already testified I wasn't present at the Treasure Valley board meeting. I don't I don't know what they did or did not consider. Q. Let's Mr. Bierig asked you about your article, your 2012 article "Physician Relations in a Post-Health Care Reform Environment." A. He did. Q. I want to pick out a little bit more than that one sentence and ask you about it. A. Okay. Sure. MR. ETTINGER: So why don't we call up Exhibit 1985. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. So first of all, is this, in fact, Exhibit 1985, is this, in fact, the article you wrote, Dr. Pate? A. From the portion I can see, yes, that's my article. Q. Okay. And since this was a published article, I assume you wrote it with some care and considered your words with some care? A. Well, I was under some time pressures, but, yes, I do think I typically exercise care in my choice of words.

1 Q. Well, you're aware of the fact that if you're published, it's sort of there forever. Right, Dr. Pate? A. I am. And you have made it painfully aware to me. Q. Right. And you tried, of course, to be as accurate as possible in presenting your views; isn't that right? A. Yes, I think that's true. Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept up on them. A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't give you a critique, but I have A. Well, thank you. Document 558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 30 of 65 to preserve market share and access to patients. From the preserve therefore a number of his or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this or have referring physicians being hired by a hospital to preserve the referral base, "Ose P	r creates with the lose words
1 to preserve market share and access to patients. For published, it's sort of there forever. Right, Dr. Pate? 2 published, it's sort of there forever. Right, Dr. Pate? 3 A. I am. And you have made it painfully aware to me. 4 Q. Right. And you tried, of course, to be as accurate as possible in presenting your views; isn't that right? 6 right? 7 A. Yes, I think that's true. 8 Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept up on them. 9 up on them. 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. 10 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't give you a critique, but I have 11 give you a critique, but I have 12 to preserve market share and access to patients. For when a specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. 13 Were those your words? 14 No. But I think maybe 15 Q. You answered my question. 16 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you close the context of what I was 17 Q. You answered my question. 18 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you close quote. 19 Upon them. 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist experiences a number of his or hereferring physicians being hospital to pressure for the s	rther, r creates with the cose words
published, it's sort of there forever. Right, Dr. Pate? A. I am. And you have made it painfully aware to me. Q. Right. And you tried, of course, to be as accurate as possible in presenting your views; isn't that right? A. Yes, I think that's true. Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept up on them. A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't give you a critique, but I have when a specialist experiences a number of his or herefore referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Were those your words? A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very important to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. The control of the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base, "close quote." A. Those are. I think maybe R. No. But I think it's very import	r creates with the lose words
A. I am. And you have made it painfully aware to me. Q. Right. And you tried, of course, to be as accurate as possible in presenting your views; isn't that right? A. Yes, I think that's true. Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept up on them. A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't give you a critique, but I have Referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Referring physicians being hired by a hospital, this pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. Referring physicians being hired by a hospital to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base, "close quote. Referring physicians being hier diversity and specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base, "close quote. Referring physicians have a pressure for the specialist to consider employment hospital to preserve the referral base, "close quote. Referring physicians have a pressure for the specialist to consider have a pressure for the	creates with the cose words
4 Q. Right. And you tried, of course, to be as 5 accurate as possible in presenting your views; isn't that 6 right? 7 A. Yes, I think that's true. 8 Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept 9 up on them. 9 sitting here today? 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number 11 of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't 14 give you a critique, but I have 15 hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. 6 Were those your words? 7 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the specialist to consider employment to complete the referral base," close quote. 7 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the context of day? 10 A. No. But I think it's very important to complete the context of what I was 12 flattered. 13 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you change the pressure for the specialist to consider employment to complete the referral base," close quote. 7 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the context of what I was 12 flattered. 13 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you change the pressure for the specialist to consider employment to complete the referral base," close quote. 14 pressure for the specialist to consider employment to complete the referral base," close quote. 15 A. Those are. I think maybe 16 Were those your words? 18 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the context of what I was 17 Q. You answered my question. 18 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you change the present that the referral base," close quote.	with the cose words
5 accurate as possible in presenting your views; isn't that 6 right? 6 Were those your words? 7 A. Yes, I think that's true. 7 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept 9 up on them. 9 sitting here today? 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number 11 of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't 14 give you a critique, but I have 15 hospital to preserve the referral base," close quote. 6 Were those your words? 7 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the context of any I think it's very important to context of what I was 12 Q. You answered my question. 13 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you chapter of the context of what I was 14 explain.	ose words sider
6 right? 7 A. Yes, I think that's true. 8 Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept 9 up on them. 9 sitting here today? 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number 11 of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't 14 give you a critique, but I have 6 Were those your words? 7 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the sitting here today? 9 sitting here today? 10 A. No. But I think it's very important to contain the context of what I was 11 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you change in the context of what I was 12 Q. You answered my question. 13 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you change in the context of what I was 14 explain.	ısider
7 A. Yes, I think that's true. 8 Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept 9 up on them. 9 sitting here today? 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number 11 of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't 14 give you a critique, but I have 17 A. Those are. I think maybe 8 Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the sitting here today? 10 A. No. But I think it's very important to contain the context of what I was 12 Q. You answered my question. 13 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you change the sitting here today? 14 explain.	ısider
 Q. I have read all your blogs, by the way, I've kept up on them. A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. Q. You answered my question. question. give you a critique, but I have Q. Would you would you rewrite any of the sitting here today? A. No. But I think it's very important to conthe the context of what I was Q. You answered my question. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you cheep today? the context of what I was Q. You answered my question. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you cheep today? explain. 	ısider
 9 up on them. 10 A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number 10 of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am 11 of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't 14 give you a critique, but I have 9 sitting here today? 10 A. No. But I think it's very important to content of what I was 11 the context of what I was 12 Q. You answered my question. 13 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you cheep the context of what I was 14 explain. 	ısider
A. And I appreciate that. I I I think a number of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. 10 A. No. But I think it's very important to continuous the context of what I was 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't give you a critique, but I have 14 give you a critique, but I have 15 A. No. But I think it's very important to context of what I was 16 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you check the splain.	
of people at Saint Alphonsus are following the blog and I am flattered. 12 flattered. 13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't give you a critique, but I have 14 give you a critique, but I have 15 the context of what I was 16 Q. You answered my question. 17 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you cheep the context of what I was 18 Q. You answered my question. 19 Explain.	
12flattered.12Q. You answered my question.13Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't13THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you cheep the country of the	
13 Q. I can't speak to them and and I and I won't 14 give you a critique, but I have 15 THE COURT: Mr. Bierig will give you check the speak to them and and I and I won't 16 explain.	ŀ
14 give you a critique, but I have 14 explain.	l l
	ance to
15 A. Well, thank you. I 15 THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you. Your	
·	Honor.
16 Q. So why don't we turn to page 3 of the article, 16 BY MR. ETTINGER:	_
17 Dr. Pate, and let's look at the paragraph in question on Q. Now, I heard you say, I want to make sur	-
18 page 3. And I want to I'm going to read you few a 18 this right on direct. Quote, St. Luke's has never ha	i a
19 sentences, not just the last one in the paragraph that 19 practice to direct referrals, closed quote.	
20 Mr. Bierig read you. 20 Was that was that your testimony?	
So starting with the third sentence from the end, it A. That was based on my knowledge, that's	correct.
22 says, "Further, the increase in hiring of physicians is Q. In fact, you don't know if St. Luke's	
23 itself a driver of more physician employment. If one 23 preferentially has directed referrals to its affiliated	
hospital in a market is offering physician employment, other practices; correct?	
25 hospitals may feel the pressure to offer employment in order 25 MR. BIERIG: Object to the form of the quantum of the quantu	estion
1700	1701
1 and the use of the word "preferentially." 1 it.	1701
2 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, this word happens to 2 THE COURT: Let's try it and see if we not	ad to
3 come from the St. Luke's document. 3 BY MR. ETTINGER:	su to.
4 THE COURT: All right. Overruled. 4 Q. I'm going to show you	
5 THE WITNESS: I I have testified and I believe 5 THE COURT: Counsel, just a moment. I	id Liust
6 I have no knowledge of any directing of referrals. 6 just while I am on this subject. You showed the wi	-
Just while I tall of this subject. Tou showed the wi	
7 BY MR ETTINGER: 7 Exhibit 1985 which is Mr or Dr Pate's article V	
7 BY MR. ETTINGER: 7 Exhibit 1985, which is Mr or Dr. Pate's article. V 8 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before 8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because	as
8 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before 8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because	as
 8 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 	as 985 was
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended 	as 985 was at the end
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 	as 985 was at the end as a
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. of my examination to move its admission. I think we have laid the foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation objection. 	as 985 was at the end as a
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. if there is any issue there. 	as 985 was at the end as a dation
8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 A. Okay. 10 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the four 13 if there is any issue there. 14 THE COURT: All right. We will go ahear	as 985 was at the end as a dation
8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because on the tape, Doctor. 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 A. Okay. 10 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended the foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundati	as 985 was at the end as a dation
8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 A. Okay. 11 Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially 12 directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? 13 A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that 14 for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these 15 referrals. I do not know. 16 Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its 18 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation objection.	as 985 was at the end as a dation
8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 A. Okay. 11 Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially 12 directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? 13 A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that 14 for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these 15 referrals. I do not know. 16 Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its 18 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation objection. I think we hav	as 985 was at the end as a dation d and have
8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 9 not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 A. Okay. 10 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the four 13 if there is any issue there. 14 THE COURT: All right. We will go ahead 15 referrals. I do not know. 15 proceed then. I I thought for some reason it may 16 Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its 16 been shown by Dr. Pate by Mr. Bierig 17 executive committee reported that St. Luke's refused Saltzer 17 BY MR. ETTINGER: Well, it was.	as a the end as a dation d and have
8 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because we go to the tape, Doctor. 9 we go to the tape, Doctor. 10 A. Okay. 11 Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? 12 directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? 13 A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these referrals. I do not know. 15 proceed then. I I thought for some reason it may been shown by Dr. Pate by Mr. Bierig 17 executive committee reported that St. Luke's refused Saltzer autonomy in referrals? 18 that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. 10 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation objection. I th	as a the end as a dation d and have
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these referrals. I do not know. Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its autonomy in referrals? A. No. That's is completely counter to my B. that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the found if there is any issue there. THE COURT: All right. We will go alhead the proceed then. I I thought for some reason it may been shown by Dr. Pate by Mr. Bierig BY MR. ETTINGER: Well, it was. THE COURT: under a different exhibit that the proceed them. BY MR. BIERIG: I hadn't shown it, I just questions. 	as a the end as a dation d and have
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these referrals. I do not know. Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its executive committee reported that St. Luke's refused Saltzer autonomy in referrals? A. No. That's is completely counter to my conversations and experiences with the Saltzer leadership. that shown as a defense exhibit number? Because not admitted, and there were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 11 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 12 foundation objection. I think we have laid the found if there is any issue there. THE COURT: All right. We will go ahea BY MR. ETTINGER: Well, it was. BY MR. ETTINGER: Well, it was. THE COURT: under a different exhibit of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 13 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections to it. 14 of my examination to move its admission. There were objections. I think we have laid the foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation objection. THE COURT: All right. We will go ahea BY MR	as a the end as a dation d and have
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these referrals. I do not know. Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its executive committee reported that St. Luke's refused Saltzer autonomy in referrals? A. No. That's is completely counter to my conversations and experiences with the Saltzer leadership. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There we foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation	as a the end as a dation d and have
 Q. Let me ask you the question one more time before we go to the tape, Doctor. A. Okay. Q. You don't know if St. Luke's has preferentially directed referrals to its affiliated practices; correct? A. I have been told we haven't, but I don't know that for a fact. I have not looked personally at all these referrals. I do not know. Q. And are you aware that Saltzer physicians on its executive committee reported that St. Luke's refused Saltzer autonomy in referrals? A. No. That's is completely counter to my conversations and experiences with the Saltzer leadership. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I intended of my examination to move its admission. There we foundation objection. I think we have laid the foundation	as a the end as a dation d and have number.

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document	558	Filed 11/04/14 Page 31 of 65
	1702		1703
1	MR. ETTINGER: Is there a way I can see it over	1	A. Well, I think this date is way before the
2	here? If not, I'll	2	transaction. The the discussions that we had around the
3	I don't know if that monitor is on.	3	transaction and when Saltzer decided to come with
4	Your Honor, I don't have a hard copy handy because I	4	St. Luke's, I think everybody was clear, there is no
5	didn't anticipate using this; it came up on direct. Oh,	5	Q. Doctor, my my question is: Are you aware
6	great, there we go.	6	are you aware
7	BY MR. ETTINGER:	7	MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, I object to the
8	Q. So, Dr. Pate, you see this email from Dr. Djernes?	8	interruption of the answer.
9	A. I can't read who it's from, but I see I see the	9	MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, it was not responsive
10	highlighted portion that you are talking about.	10	to my question.
11	Q. Do you know who Michael Djernes is?	11	THE COURT: Counsel, let me just intervene.
12	A. I I do not.	12	Counsel, I I will instruct the witness to answer where
13	Q. Okay. So don't know if he's a Saltzer executive	13	necessary to make sure we have a direct response. It kind
14	committee member or not?	14	of avoids some of that give and take.
15	A. I can no, I don't know. I can infer he is with	15	Dr. Pate, let's listen to counsel's question one more
16	Saltzer because of his email address, but I I don't think	16	time. Answer directly. As I noted earlier, Mr. Bierig, I'm
17	who he is. I may have met him, but I just I don't	17	sure will give you a chance to explain anything that you
18	remember all of the names.	18	feel needs to be placed into context. But if you'll listen
19	Q. Okay. And you see the highlighted third sentence	19	carefully to the question as asked, it will allow us to move
20	of Dr. Djernes' email?	20	forward.
21	A. I do.	21	Now restate restate the question, if you would,
22	Q. And are you able to say whether St. Luke's	22	Mr. Ettinger.
23	executives, not you personally, but St. Luke's executives	23	MR. ETTINGER: Well and and I will rephrase
24	declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral	24	it a bit to make it as precise as I can.
25	patterns as part of the transaction?	25	BY MR. ETTINGER:
	1704		1705
	1704 Or Pate are you aware whether or not at some		1705
1 2	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some	1 2	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the
2	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's	2	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare?
2	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient	2	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always
2 3 4	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns?	2 3 4	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians,
2	 Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. 	2	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially
2 3 4 5	 Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I 	2 3 4 5	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and
2 3 4 5 6	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article.	2 3 4 5 6	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985?	2 3 4 5 6 7	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable care?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. REDIRECT EXAMINATION	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable care? A. Well, again, it's consistent. I Geisinger
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable care? A. Well, again, it's consistent. I Geisinger Health System has actually published their results in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Dr. Pate, how does the fact that St. Luke's works	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable care? A. Well, again, it's consistent. I Geisinger Health System has actually published their results in "Health Affairs" and showed that they were able to drive
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Dr. Pate, how does the fact that St. Luke's works with independent physicians relate to your previously	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable care? A. Well, again, it's consistent. I Geisinger Health System has actually published their results in "Health Affairs" and showed that they were able to drive more improvements and faster with their employed physicians
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Dr. Pate, are you aware whether or not at some point during the discussions with Saltzer, St. Luke's executives declined to offer Saltzer autonomy in patient referral patterns? A. No. MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that is all I have. I would move the admission of Exhibit 1985, the article. THE COURT: Is there any objection to 1985? MR. BIERIG: No objection, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. 1985 will be admitted. (Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 1985 admitted.) MR. ETTINGER: Nothing further. Thank you. THE COURT: All right. Redirect. MR. BIERIG: Can I have about two minutes, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. MR. BIERIG: One minute, maybe. May I proceed, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Dr. Pate, how does the fact that St. Luke's works	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	alignment with physicians is critical to transforming the delivery of healthcare? A. It it is perfectly consistent. I have always believed that we need to work with independent physicians, St. Luke's doesn't have a sufficient number of financially aligned physicians to be able to manage risk and and population health. And I think my lessons from learning at these other organizations, they all have at least a core of employed physicians and they build on that with the independent physicians. So it's perfectly consistent. It's not St. Luke's approach isn't an "either/or," it's an "and." We want both the financially aligned and independent physicians. Q. Now, I believe in response excuse me I believe in response to one of the questions asked by plaintiffs' counsel, you acknowledged that employment is not the only way to achieve accountable care. How does that view affect your position that a close personal and financial alignment is the best way to achieve accountable care? A. Well, again, it's consistent. I Geisinger Health System has actually published their results in "Health Affairs" and showed that they were able to drive more improvements and faster with their employed physicians than their independent physicians.

23

24

25

BY MR. BIERIG:

MS. DUKE: It was the one up.

MS. DUKE: There you go.

MR. BIERIG: The one -- that one.

22

23

24

25

is in terms of rough percentage of employed physicians

A. I am under the impression that it's mostly

versus independent physicians?

employed physicians, but I do not know.

health. I mean, so it's not just controlling the

21

22

23

24

25

me ask one question.

proposal?

fact, his email related to whether or not to accept -- let

Isn't it true that Dr. Djernes' email related to

whether or not to accept St. Luke's original acquisition

21

22

23

24

Q. There is a third way? What is it?

A. Well, there's many ways. I think -- and one of

the things that I have said is foundational. If we want to

truly get a handle on healthcare costs, we have to improve

22

23

24

25

recross --

MR. ETTINGER: Thank you. Nothing further.

Mr. Greene, I think you did not ask any further

MR. GREENE: I passed, Your Honor, yes.

THE COURT: Thank you.

21

22

23

24

25

Q. -- let's -- let's go to that next.

This is well beyond the redirect.

What is the president's cabinet of St. Luke's, Doctor?

MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, again, I must object.

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, the witness has said

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document :	58	Flied 11/04/14 Page 35 of 65
	1718		1719
1	THE COURT: Now, Mr. Bierig.	1	THE WITNESS: My name is Patricia Rae Richards.
2	MR. BIERIG: No further questions.	2	And that's capital P-A-T-R-I-C-I-A; middle initial R-A-E;
3	THE COURT: All right. You may step down. Thank	3	last name Richards, R-I-C-H-A-R-D-S.
4	you very much, Dr. Pate.	4	THE COURT: Thank you.
5	THE WITNESS: Thank you, Judge.	5	MR. SINCLAIR: Your Honor, this will not be AEO,
6	MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, at this point, may I	6	we can turn the screen on now.
7	provide the full exhibit that has already been admitted? I	7	DIRECT EXAMINATION
8	didn't have the full copies	8	BY MR. SINCLAIR:
9	THE COURT: Yes. What was the exhibit number?	9	Q. Ms. Richards, for whom do you work?
10	MR. BIERIG: It was 2640.	10	A. I am employed by SelectHealth, which is a wholly
11	THE COURT: All right. If you would, provide that	11	owned subsidiary of Intermountain Healthcare.
12	to Ms. Gearhart on a break.	12	Q. And what is the mission of SelectHealth?
13	MR. BIERIG: Well, we are still in the process of	13	A. The
14	stamping the page numbers, so I'll do it during the break.	14	Q. Before we go there, let me ask to call up
15	THE COURT: All right. Very good.	15	Exhibit 5100 and page 2.
16	St. Luke's may call its next witness.	16	A. Thank you.
17	MR. SINCLAIR: Call Patricia Richards.	17	Q. Is this the mission statement for SelectHealth?
18	THE COURT: Ms. Richards, please before the clerk	18	A. Yes.
19	here, be sworn as a witness and then Ms. Gearhart's	19	Q. Could you explain it?
20	directions from there.	20	A. Yes. The mission of SelectHealth is to
21	PATRICIA RAE RICHARDS,	21	collaborate with our clinical partners to offer coverage and
22	having been first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined	22	access to high-quality healthcare services at the lowest
23	and testified as follows:	23	appropriate cost, to improve the health of our members, and
24	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and	24	to provide superior service to our customers.
25	spell your name for the record.	25	And with the that is the SelectHealth mission
	1720		1721
1	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth	1	physicians. The employed physician component of
2	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of	2	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers.
	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare.		physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of
2 3 4	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court.	2 3 4	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have
2 3 4 5	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in	2 3 4 5	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs.
2 3 4 5 6	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an	2 3 4 5 6	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together,
2 3 4 5 6 7	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that	2 3 4 5 6 7	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community leadership. So that's an incredible origin and rich history	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. What is the vision for SelectHealth?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community leadership. So that's an incredible origin and rich history for the organization.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. What is the vision for SelectHealth? A. Well, as you see on this screen, I am very proud
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community leadership. So that's an incredible origin and rich history for the organization. And then Intermountain went on about building that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. What is the vision for SelectHealth? A. Well, as you see on this screen, I am very proud of the vision of SelectHealth. And this is something that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community leadership. So that's an incredible origin and rich history for the organization. And then Intermountain went on about building that model healthcare system, first by building the the it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. What is the vision for SelectHealth? A. Well, as you see on this screen, I am very proud of the vision of SelectHealth. And this is something that we we had our mission, we had our values, but in about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community leadership. So that's an incredible origin and rich history for the organization. And then Intermountain went on about building that model healthcare system, first by building the the it was called IHC Health Health Plans at the time, and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. What is the vision for SelectHealth? A. Well, as you see on this screen, I am very proud of the vision of SelectHealth. And this is something that we we had our mission, we had our values, but in about 2010 and working into 2011, we felt it was very important to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	and to fully understand the importance of the SelectHealth mission, it is also important to understand the origin of our parent company, Intermountain Healthcare. Q. Could you explain that to the court. A. Yes. Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975. And this was done through the LDS church was an owner of 15 hospitals, 15 community hospitals. And at that time in 1975, the LDS church made the decision to gift the hospitals to the community. And a key caveat of the leadership at that time was that these hospitals were to be the basis of building a model healthcare system. The founders really felt that healthcare was something that was very important to the community. So they wanted the hospitals and the leadership to work together to build this model healthcare system that was based in the community, a not-for-profit organization, with community leadership. So that's an incredible origin and rich history for the organization. And then Intermountain went on about building that model healthcare system, first by building the the it was called IHC Health Health Plans at the time, and the health plan was built in 1984, about ten years after the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	physicians. The employed physician component of Intermountain is now about 1,200 physicians and caregivers. And then about ten years later building on the core of Intermountain and the Intermountain Medical Group have established clinical programs. So with all parts of the system working together, the hospitals, the health plan, the medical group and these clinical programs, we are now in a position to really deliver and it goes back to our mission, to really deliver high-quality healthcare at the lowest appropriate cost for the benefit of the community. So that is really the origin of both Intermountain and the SelectHealth mission. MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have page 3 of Exhibit 5100. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. What is the vision for SelectHealth? A. Well, as you see on this screen, I am very proud of the vision of SelectHealth. And this is something that we we had our mission, we had our values, but in about 2010 and working into 2011, we felt it was very important to articulate a clear and compelling vision for the future.

several years.

As you can see, we aspire to be a nationally ranked, high-performing health plan. We didn't want to just limit ourselves to being the best health plan in Utah, we wanted to be nationally ranked and recognized. We designated that we wanted to be a market leader in all geographic areas in which we operate. We wanted to be, by objective measure, the most preferred health plan in Utah by members, providers, employers and agents, insurance brokers.

As I mentioned, this was done in 2010 and 2011, so that was before our affiliation and expansion into Idaho. If we had to revise this now, I would say the -- the most preferred health plan in Utah and Idaho.

Those first three elements are fairly standard and -- and might be seen by any health plan as part of their vision, but I think the last two -- and this took a long time, it's a few words, but it's -- it's a very profound meaning.

The last two aspects of our vision statement are to be recognized for leadership and commitment to community service, improving health status, and serving all market segments. So we have a -- a vision that goes outside of our own walls to really help serve the community and improve health community-wide.

And then the last aspect of our vision may be the

most unique. And I have honestly not seen this with any other health plan. And -- and our last part of our vision is to be both a catalyst for and an active participant in transforming healthcare delivery through collaboration and shared accountability.

So this is no small goal. Not only do we want to be the best health plan, we want to really be actively involved in changing the way healthcare is delivered locally, nationally, because I personally, and our board and others within Intermountain, believe that healthcare as a system is very broken right now and that it is not sustainable and that it's really important to change the way that healthcare is delivered and financed to create a system that will meet the original vision of Intermountain Healthcare, which was to build a model system for the benefit of the community.

So we all recognize that change is necessary and as we discuss our relationship with St. Luke's, what I am so struck with is the alignment of the mission's vision and values and the recognition that change is essential to make our healthcare system sustainable.

Q. In discussing transforming healthcare, Dr. Pate just testified as to the Triple Aim. Are you familiar with the Triple Aim?

A. Yes, I am.

1 MR. SINCLAIR: Mr. Chasin, could I have 2 Exhibit 1599, please.

BY MR. SINCLAIR:

Q. Does this exhibit reflect the Triple Aim as SelectHealth care addresses that term?

A. Yes. And SelectHealth care understands that the Triple Aim had its origins with the Institute for Healthcare Improvement and we've adopted the three cornerstone principles, which are really to improve health, better health fundamentally; better care, how care is delivered and organized; and the patients' experience of that care. And what we are wanting to do is increase the value by simultaneously achieving better health, better care, and lower cost.

And this is -- we believe it's essential that all three elements work together to, again, benefit individuals and communities. So this is an outline of the Triple Aim. What we also have added here are some specific examples. But the fundamental Triple Aim that we -- that guides our actions every day is better health, better care and lower cost.

Q. And again, why is the Triple Aim important to you and SelectHealth?

A. Well, this is very important to SelectHealth and to me personally, but to SelectHealth because, as I

mentioned, SelectHealth is a wholly owned subsidiary of Intermountain Healthcare.

Intermountain Healthcare is organized as not-for-profit 501(c)(3) organization, a charitable organization. The health plan as a subsidiary is organized as a 501(c)(4), so we are technically organized as a social welfare organization. So this value of better health, better care, lower cost for the benefit of the community, is essentially the foundation of our mission and vision.

Q. Does SelectHealth provide a full range of services to your customers?

A. Yes. We do provide a full range of services. And it is through -- as -- as again referenced in the mission, it is through working with our clinical partners.

SelectHealth is an insurance company, and we do all of the traditional insurance work. We do not personally provide healthcare, but we depend on the clinical partners with whom we work to provide healthcare. So working together, and that's -- that's the key of the collaboration and working together, we are able to make arrangements for people to receive, as you will note under better health, receive appropriate preventive services, management of chronic conditions, improving the health -- and this is key, too, we are trying not only to improve the health of people that come to the clinics or the hospitals that we work with,

we are dedicated to improving health of the entire community. So we feel through our relationships with providers, we are able to make arrangements for this access to preventive care, chronic care, health improvement for the community.

Q. Does improving the health of the entire population or community decrease costs within the health system?

A. Yes. We believe it does. In fact, we believe this in -- in two ways -- first of all, I often share with people, it's a little known actuarial secret that healthy people cost less than sick people.

And that is something that if we can keep people healthy, that should help the entire community not be subject to the rapidly rising costs in healthcare that we have seen for the last 40 to 50 years. So we are fundamentally about improving health.

And the other thing that that helps with, as part of our goal, we want to serve the entire population. And one of the things that we have recently launched in our Utah operation, we've launched a managed Medicaid plan, which we believe is really important to improve cost for low income and somewhat disenfranchised populations because ultimately, if we do not take care of the entire population, the cost will just be shifted to the few that are paying the price.

And -- and I think many people have heard that

1 there is uncompensated care, undercompensated care,

2 uninsured individuals, and until we can find a way to

3 improve the health status of all of the individuals, those

4 costs for the care will just be shifted to the employers who

5 can barely afford to maintain their healthcare premiums now.
6 So it is an entire acceptation that fits together. So all of

So it is an entire ecosystem that fits together. So all ofthe pieces have to fit together.

Q. Is having an integrated healthcare system of any importance?

A. Absolutely. To me it is -- it is one of the foundations of being able to achieve the Triple Aim and to achieve our mission and values. As I mentioned before, the -- the integrated system allows all parties to work together. It allows the hospitals, the physicians, the health plan and the patients, and even others in the community to work together to achieve these goals. So I believe the key is having an integrated system. But it takes even more than an integrated system.

It takes -- it takes leadership and it takes vision to drive change. All of us, it's difficult to change. And there is a lot of forces that want to keep the status quo. But we fundamentally believe that for the future and to have any sustainable cost for healthcare in the future and to have methods that will actually improve health, we need to fundamentally change the system and the

way it works. And we have to change that from the inside out.

That starts, though, with -- with leadership and will and an unrelenting vision to make the future better. And I believe that that can best be accomplished -- first of all, it takes very courageous leaders at a system level, but then the advantage of having an integrated system is that you can align and build a culture that is focused around common objectives like the Triple Aim.

And -- and with that culture, I think it's -- it's important, you have to start with a cadre -- first of all, I believe it has to be physician led, clinician led. And you have to start with a core group of physicians who share that passion and who are willing to invest the time to create change. So I believe it's all about change.

And what my experience has been with Intermountain Healthcare is that a key foundational element -- you know, I mentioned that Intermountain Healthcare was established in 1975, then the health plan was built about ten years later, then the medical group was built about ten years after that. And once we had the group of employed physicians who could help build what was called clinical programs, integrated clinical programs, when we had that group of employed physicians who were working towards this common goal, they were able to build changes in the system and they had

1729 aligned financial incentives to do so, that is the value of

2 an integrated system in driving change.

And I see that same courageous leadership and that same vision and willingness to work in that same fashion with our affiliation with St. Luke's Health System. And --

THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger, did you have --

MR. ETTINGER: Yeah, Your Honor, I would like to object to foundation. The witness was just talking about 20-year-old history as a basis for her answer, and I think she hasn't been at Utah much less working directly with Intermountain for anything like that period of time. I think she was back in Michigan with me fairly recently.

So -- so I think -- so I think she doesn't have personal

14 knowledge about the things she is talking about, Your Honor.

MR. SINCLAIR: She was talking about when they were formed, when they added various segments. You do not need to be there to know that information. As a CEO and president of SelectHealth, that would be information she would know.

THE COURT: Okay. Well, actually, I was -- I'm not -- I shouldn't admit this, but I wasn't absolutely sure what her status was. I'm not sure we heard --

MR. SINCLAIR: We haven't. I'm getting to that. It's coming up.

THE COURT: So now -- now that I know that she's

1 the CEO and president of SelectHealth, I think that will

affect my decision. I will overrule the objection because

as the principal, as the head, if you will, of SelectHealth,

I think she certainly would be informed enough to know about

the history, at least broadly speaking, of both SelectHealthand the parent corporation, Intermountain Health. So I'll

and the parent corporation, Intermountain Health. So I'l overrule the objection.

MR. SINCLAIR: And I will provide that foundation. I wanted to get into some other issues first. But I will back up and cover that in a second.

BY MR. SINCLAIR:

Q. So in your experience, Ms. Richards, what is the result of attempting to reach your full potential without affiliating with physicians?

A. Without affiliating with physicians, it is very, very difficult to drive the level of change necessary to make systematic change. And I -- I have learned that not only from understanding the history of Intermountain and SelectHealth, which is -- is actually well published and documented, and there is books, these are case studies that others look to to learn how to build modern -- model healthcare systems. So this is published information.

But my own personal experience, for instance, and we will talk about that more, I most recently, before coming to SelectHealth, worked at the Henry Ford Health System in Detroit, Michigan. I was the executive vice president and chief operating officer of the health plan, which was owned by Henry Ford Health System.

Again, a very similar model with the Henry Ford Health System having a health plan and employed physician group and a hospital system. And that experience there was very similar to what I have both seen and read in Utah because it takes this core of physicians, it takes all parties working together, to make change.

So I have had both, I have learned history, but I have also -- I am old enough now, I have this gray hair because I have been in healthcare for 40 years. So I have lived history. And I have seen so many failed attempts to control cost that I believe through my own personal experience and also reading that the only possible way that we have for the future to both improve health, manage cost is through these not-for-profit integrated delivery systems.

And it really goes back to having the -- the agreed upon vision, the culture for change, and then having systems that are willing to invest in the tools to make change possible: investing in systems, investing in training, investing in time and effort to develop these types of clinical protocols that can actually change care.

So I believe that, fundamentally, an integrated system is required, because otherwise, you have fragmented

efforts and you have independent parties who maybe don't share that common mission. And I believe it's really foundational because once you have this kind of a system, then other physicians can certainly join it, but it really takes that core as the foundation to make it work.

Q. So you can bring in independent physicians once you have established your system?

A. Yes.

Q. Let's back up a little bit and address the foundational questions that the court asked about.

Give your educational background, if you would.

A. Oh, thank you. I started out in nursing. After high school went to nursing school, earned a registered nursing license. And after that, my first professional work was at the University of Michigan Medical Center in Ann Arbor, Michigan. Worked there for about five years in clinical nursery and also in nurse recruitment.

After that, I took a couple of years off, had some babies, went back to school, did kind of the usual, and when I was ready to go back to work, I had an opportunity to work at Blue Cross of Northwest Ohio. And that was really a great learning experience. I learned all about the insurance industry and the history of Blue Cross.

Following about six years at Blue Cross, I took some time off again and then had an opportunity to work with

a start-up operation called Paramount Health Care, which is
 a wholly owned subsidiary of ProMedica health system, again
 another not-for-profit integrated system. And I spent about
 12 years there.

Took a brief side trip to working for a publicly traded Blue Cross plan. I started at Blue Cross of Maine in Portland, Maine, and they were subsequently acquired by WellPoint.

I quickly realized that working in publicly traded insurance environment was not a good fit with my core beliefs. And so then a position opened up at Henry Ford Health System, so I moved back to Detroit, 50 miles from where I started, spent five years working in Detroit with Health Alliance plan and the Henry Ford Health System, and then I was recruited to come to interview for the CEO job at SelectHealth following that.

Q. How long have you been with SelectHealth?

A. I have been with SelectHealth almost four years. I started in November of 2009.

Q. So in follow-up to my prior questions about your vision, your goal, and whether it's feasible, are there others in the country that you know of --

MR. SINCLAIR: And let me have Mr. Chasin call up a blank sheet, if you would. I am going to mark this as Exhibit 5103. And -- and if this works, as she mentions

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1734

entities that she is aware of that are following the same track, he will enter them on this sheet so that we can memorialize that.

THE COURT: All right. Thank you.

BY MR. SINCLAIR:

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. So are there other entities in the country that are trying to address medical care in the same fashion that you are?

A. Yes. I participate in my role as the CEO --

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor --

11 THE COURT: Just -- just a moment, there's an 12 objection --

THE WITNESS: Sorry.

THE COURT: -- before we go any further.

MR. ETTINGER: I'm trying not to object too much. But, you know, earlier in the case, three was an issue when people tried to introduce data, has it been properly assessed, do we know the background, do we know where it's from, and now we're having witnesses who are going to talk about other health systems with which they were not personally involved and reaching conclusions about their success based on certain characteristics of theirs.

And it seems to me in order to permit that, there ought to be a pretty specific foundation laid that the witness has, you know, really studied carefully the ins and outs of

1735

1 that system so the witness can offer a competent opinion 2 about what caused that system to do well or not do well more

3 than reading a few articles in the trade press recently.

THE COURT: Mr. -- Mr. Sinclair, I -- I am very 4 5 interested in the extent to which integrated healthcare, risk-based contracting has been tried, utilized, and

6 7 succeeded in other markets, but I am concerned,

8 Mr. Ettinger's point is well taken, that it's something to

9 have a witness offer observations about what's happened

10 around the country without either establishing expertise 11

under Rule 702 or some basis for her personal knowledge, I 12 think. So I am going to direct you, I guess, to lay that

13 foundation or else limit the witness's response just to the 14 most general observations.

MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. That's fine, Your Honor. Thank you.

For the record, we will indicate that these questions come off the answers in her deposition on pages 87 and 88 where she identified these same types of entities in response to questions from plaintiffs' counsel. BY MR. SINCLAIR:

Q. So as you identify any other entity that you believe might be following the same path, would you explain the basis of any of your knowledge so that Mr. Ettinger can object if doesn't think you are adequately informed to have

1737

1736

the opinions you are giving us?

A. Uh-hmm, certainly. First of all, throughout my career, I have always wanted to study the best-in-class organizations because I have felt that I am not smart enough to do everything by myself. So I have -- I have really made it a study to -- to monitor and learn from other organizations.

But having said that, in my present role, I serve on the board of directors of an organization called the Alliance of Community Health Plans. And this organization has 22 members and the common factor with all of the members of the Alliance of Community Health Plans is, first of all, that they are all not-for-profit organizations, they are all delivery system aligned, they all share a belief in the Triple Aim as the -- the core of changing for the better how healthcare is delivered, and they all have a focus on improving community health status. So those are the -- the requirements of the organizations who participate.

And so I'm -- I'm very familiar with these organizations. And I have spent time learning and reading and interacting, we have very active committees, committee structures that look at cost and quality and service. We meet as a group four times a year, and we have many calls, conference calls in between, to look at what are the best practices in health improvement and cost management. So I work very closely with all of these organizations.

2 And in addition, I've -- I -- I do participate in another organization as well, called the Health Plan Alliance, and there are other similar organizations there, and I have made it a point to actually go and visit several of these organizations and have in-depth discussions with their leadership team.

Part of the -- the other value of the Alliance of Community Health Plans, we all believe in -- that one way to improve is to be very transparent about performance. And so we are always sharing performance, we are always open about performance, and we -- we routinely share about our successes and when things don't work very well. So I have a lot of firsthand knowledge of these organizations from my work as well as site visits in addition to -- to reading.

But a couple that I'm -- I can mention, for instance, that I -- I work very closely with, there is HealthPartners, based in Minneapolis, and HealthPartners is a very similar model. They have hospitals, employed physicians, affiliated physicians, and a health plan.

Another one is Geisinger Health System out in Danville, Pennsylvania. Geisinger is, again, often mentioned. I think in the presidential debates, Geisinger and Intermountain were both mentioned by both candidates. Geisinger, same type of a model: hospitals,

Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 40 of 65 1739 1738 1 employed physicians, affiliated physicians, and a health 1 information, we are in noncompeting markets and we have very 2 2 plan. strict parameters. We don't ever discuss, for instance, 3 3 Another one that I have firsthand knowledge of is pricing strategies, but we focus our -- our discussions on 4 the -- it's called the Security Health plan. This is in 4 improving health, improving care, improving the health of 5 Marshfield, Wisconsin, where I went to nursing school, and 5 the community, and learning from each other. 6 6 this is the Marshfield clinic, a group of physicians who Let me see, I could -- the list goes on. 7 7 **Q.** That's okay. Let me ask this question. Let's -works with the hospital and owns a health plan, same type of 8 8 model. They were, in fact, one of the -- the very early the group that you have listed, and other than the Alliance, 9 models of -- of integrated care delivery, and they really 9 which I understand is all these people coming together, but 10 10 serve much of the state of Wisconsin, especially the rural of the groups that you listed, are you aware if they have an 11 area in Wisconsin. 11 employed-physician core as their program? 12 12 So we've got HealthPartners, Geisinger, Security. A. Yes. The groups that I have listed, 13 13 HealthPartners, Geisinger, Security Health plan, and Group Another integrated system that's widely known that's part of 14 14 the ACHP is Kaiser, the Kaiser health plan, Kaiser Health have at the core an employed-physician group, and 15 15 Permanente. The model with Kaiser is a little bit different then as they have developed, they have added other 16 16 in that that's a fully employed model and they have both affiliated physicians. The one that is the most unique, 17 though, that's -- that's virtually a fully employed model is 17 employed physicians and hospitals and a health plan that 18 18 are -- are totally integrated. Kaiser. But everyone else on the list has a strong core of 19 19 employed physicians. Another member of ACHP is the Group Health 20 20 Cooperative of Puget -- well, it started out Group Health **Q.** Now, earlier in this trial, there was a witness 21 Cooperative of Puget Sound, now it's just group Group Health 21 who indicated to the court that there is no evidence that 22 Cooperative in Seattle. Again, the same model: employed 22 this mission upon which you're endeavoring will work. What 23 23 physicians, affiliated physicians, hospitals, and health is your belief in regards to that? 24 24 plan working together. A. Well, the belief is if you look at the history, 25 25 One of the reasons that we can all share this there is strong evidence that these types of systems work. 1740 1741 MR. ETTINGER: Right. That -- that was the 1 And especially -- and as -- as now as reporting and 1 2 transparency and standardized reporting is more available, 2 question, as I understood it. 3 and it's -- it's more well advanced in the quality and --3 MR. SINCLAIR: It was. 4 4 and satisfaction ratings, but these types of plans, when you THE COURT: When you use the word "causation" in a 5 5 look at standardized metrics, do better than the fragmented courtroom, I think legal causation. We're talking medical 6 6 causation here; right? plans. They do better. 7 7 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, now -- now I think we MR. ETTINGER: Sure. 8 8 are getting into causation and that is where I have the THE COURT: Thank you. I just want to make sure I 9 9 concern. understood the objection. 10 10 THE COURT: Do we have the -- the studies, the Mr. Sinclair, I am going to give you some leeway, but 11 11 if it's just anecdotal, in other words, her observations -metrics? 12 12 MR. SINCLAIR: Well, let me ask this question. It her, I apologize, the witness's, observations, then I think 13 may just raise another objection. 13 that's -- that needs to be -- I believe we need to have 14 BY MR. SINCLAIR: 14 studies or -- or some reference of that sort. 15 15 **Q.** Are you aware, can you give the court any examples BY MR. SINCLAIR: 16 which indicate that these efforts have been successful? 16 **Q.** Are there metrics or national standards that --17 17 Specific examples. that you are referring to in trying to address whether or 18 18 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I'm going to -- if she not your vision and mission are working? A. Yes. 19 doesn't have the studies, which we would need to look at, ad 19 20 20 **Q.** What would those be? hoc examples don't exactly provide us with greater assurance 21 21 or greater foundation, she is still making an interference A. And these are all publicly available. And it

United States Courts, District of Idaho

22

23

24

would start with the NCQA accreditation, National Committee

published. And they build on two components: the HEDIS,

the Healthcare Effectiveness Data and Information Set, and

for Quality Assurance accreditation. All their work is

22

23

24

25

about causation from particular examples.

better quality, I guess --

THE COURT: Well, causation in what -- causation

in the sense that integrated healthcare does, in fact, yield

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document	558	Flied 11/04/14 Page 41 of 65
	1742		
		4	1743
1	the CAHPS survey, Consumer Assessment of Healthplan [sic]	1	BY MR. SINCLAIR:
2	Providers and Systems. And these have been developed and	2	Q. Were you were you giving your personal opinions
3	refined over the past 20-plus years.	3	as to how these entities related or what was it that you
4	And they use standardized measurements, validated	4	were going to refer to?
5	measurements, independent data collection, and public	5	A. The publicly reported rankings of health plans.
6	reporting of metrics, especially the HEDIS would be called	6	Q. And and what who publicly reports these
7	the clinical metrics and HEDIS looks at preventive care,	7	rankings?
8	management of chronic care, disease state, and helping	8	A. They are publicly reported by the National
9	consumers improve their health.	9	Committee for Quality Assurance.
10	And so there is a whole whole host and,	10	Q. Is that a governmental entity?
11	again, these are all published, validated, and publicly	11	A. No, it's a private entity.Q. And it's and it evaluates all the various
12	available, how the methodology is established. And if you	12	
13	look at the top-performing plans and systems	13	systems across the country? A. Yes.
14	MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, objection. Here we	14	_
15	are now the witness is referring to her conclusions from	15	Q. Based upon these national standards that you have
16	a bunch of data without referencing a particular study and	16	addressed? A. Yes.
17 18	trying to suggest that certain kinds of systems are higher performing than others and that indicates causation.	17 18	Q. So you're this isn't your personal opinion,
19	THE COURT: Has the witness been identified as an	19	this is what you have seen published as publicly available
20		20	information?
21	expert witness as opposed to MR. SINCLAIR: No, Your Honor.	21	A. Yes.
22		22	Q. And how do these entities rate in this context?
23	THE COURT: just a fact witness? MR. SINCLAIR: Yes, Your Honor.	23	
24	THE COURT: I will have to sustain the objection	24	MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, back to the same point. THE COURT: Now now it's a question of hearsay.
25	then.	25	If we had the reports and it falls within an exception of
		1	
	1744		1745
1	1744 the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm	1	1745 the ability to go to risk-based contracting?
1 2		1 2	
	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm		the ability to go to risk-based contracting?
2	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection.	2	the ability to go to risk-based contracting? A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that
3	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay.	2	the ability to go to risk-based contracting? A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial
2 3 4	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in	2 3 4	the ability to go to risk-based contracting? A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important
2 3 4 5	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes	2 3 4 5	the ability to go to risk-based contracting? A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing
2 3 4 5 6	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want	2 3 4 5 6	the ability to go to risk-based contracting? A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to
2 3 4 5 6 7	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in.	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's — it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's — it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's — it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. Let me change topics a little bit. You there	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's — it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from keeping people healthy and really lowering costs. And that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. Let me change topics a little bit. You there has been discussions of risk arrangements in this trial so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from keeping people healthy and really lowering costs. And that can both in my personal experience and in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. Let me change topics a little bit. You there has been discussions of risk arrangements in this trial so far. Have you had risk-based arrangement discussions with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from keeping people healthy and really lowering costs. And that can both in my personal experience and in the literature be best accomplished through an integrated
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. Let me change topics a little bit. You there has been discussions of risk arrangements in this trial so far. Have you had risk-based arrangement discussions with St. Luke's in your partnership with them?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from keeping people healthy and really lowering costs. And that can both in my personal experience and in the literature be best accomplished through an integrated system; a system with employed physicians, and most
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. Let me change topics a little bit. You there has been discussions of risk arrangements in this trial so far. Have you had risk-based arrangement discussions with St. Luke's in your partnership with them? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from keeping people healthy and really lowering costs. And that can both in my personal experience and in the literature be best accomplished through an integrated system; a system with employed physicians, and most importantly, the aligned financial incentives that tie right
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	the hearsay rule, then we're in business. If not, then I'm going to have to sustain the objection. MR. SINCLAIR: Okay. THE COURT: And we are going to take a break in about 15 or 20 minutes MR. SINCLAIR: We'll look and see whether we want to put them in. THE COURT: All right. We can circle back to that. I did want to comment. Ms. Richards, I did not I hope you didn't take offense when I made the comment about you not being an expert. THE WITNESS: Oh, no. THE COURT: My guess is you are an expert in a number of different areas, but you've not been designated as an expert for purposes of this trial. So don't take offense by my comments; they weren't intended in that fashion. Mr. Sinclair. BY MR. SINCLAIR: Q. Let me change topics a little bit. You there has been discussions of risk arrangements in this trial so far. Have you had risk-based arrangement discussions with St. Luke's in your partnership with them?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A. Yes. And I have worked in several systems that have had various contract or employment or shared financial risk arrangements. And it's it's critically important when we talk about the change, when we talk about changing healthcare, one of the things that's very important is to align financial incentives. Because in our current healthcare system, which is largely fragmented and where it's basically every man for himself, if you will, every party is seeking to maximize their own personal benefit, whereas if you have employed physicians or highly affiliated physicians that are part of a larger system, then the entire system can work together. And it goes back to in a system approach, where you have employed physicians with aligned financial incentives, then all of a sudden the rather perverse incentives that we have seen in today's fee-for-service system that's fragmented, all of a sudden everybody comes together in an integrated way and the value comes from keeping people healthy and really lowering costs. And that can both in my personal experience and in the literature be best accomplished through an integrated system; a system with employed physicians, and most importantly, the aligned financial incentives that tie right back into the culture of the organization.

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

20

21

1

1746

Q. So have you been able to reach your vision yet?

A. In -- are you asking about Utah or Idaho?

Q. Utah.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. In Utah, we have made -- working as part of Intermountain Healthcare, have made tremendous strides. We have improved quality, we've improved access to care, we've managed to keep our health insurance premiums relatively stable. They are still not to the level that we would like. In fact, we have an aspirational goal within Intermountain Healthcare that we are on an active path to make sure that health insurance premiums in the future are more in line with the general consumer price index. Because we realize that, again, this trajectory where healthcare costs are three to four times the rate of the general inflation rate, again, is not sustainable, nor is it fair.

So we have very specific plans in place to reach CPI or CPI plus one goal. And the core -- the foundation of that work is the joint effort with the health plan, the hospitals, but relying very heavily on the employed medical group.

So we have set the structure, we've set the plan, we have a five-year plan. We are making progress, as I mentioned, on the quality, access and service. We are starting to make progress on the cost management to again achieve that Triple Aim goal of controlling per-capita cost.

1748

strategic objectives. So I'm -- I'm pleased with where we are.

But it takes -- it takes years to build. And then it takes at least another year to have sufficient reporting to understand exactly where you are on these standardized metrics. So we are in this building process and we have to continue building, we have to have a critical mass of membership and we have to develop sufficient time to report our success on a valid number of members and claim data. So it takes time to both build and then it takes time to evaluate and report. But we are absolutely on track with our five-year plan.

13 BY MR. SINCLAIR:

> **Q.** Can you explain to the court how and why SelectHealth decided to become aligned with St. Luke's?

A. Yes, I'd be happy to. It started out, as many things do, really through a personal relationship. I have mentioned I -- I am the CEO of SelectHealth. I report to our board of directors and I also report to the executive vice president of Intermountain Healthcare, and his name is Burt Zimmerly. Burt had previously worked with Dr. Pate when they were both working in Texas. So the two individuals knew each other.

And before I was involved in the conversations, my boss, Burt Zimmerly, had had conversations with Dr. David

1 So I think we are well on our way toward that. 2 And this is the same model that through all of our

1747

1749

3 discussions with St. Luke's Health System over the past 4 couple of years. We are aligned on that same model and

5 path. 6 And even though we are not owned by St. Luke's, 7 our goal is essentially to work with St. Luke's in the same

fashion that we work with Intermountain.

Q. So have you reached your mission in Idaho yet?

A. Well, in Idaho, again, I -- I think we are off to a terrific start. And this took -- you know, it was a yearlong process to build the foundation. We have now been in operation for -- for almost a year. We essentially started marketing products and services that became effective in January. So now we have about eight -- eight months' worth of data. And what we are seeing here --

THE COURT: Could I -- when you say you have been in operation about a year, do you mean in Idaho --

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

THE COURT: -- or in total? Just in Idaho?

THE WITNESS: Yes. In Idaho, yes. Thank you.

22 But at this point, we are -- we are on plan. We have 23 set out a five-year plan. We are on plan, we're on budget, 24 we're on track. We have built good systems for reporting 25

and monitoring our clinical, financial, operational and

Pate about potential opportunities for Intermountain and St.

2 Luke's Health System to do some things together.

3 And as I mentioned, this started out with a 4 personal relationship, but it was also with the idea that 5 these are two leading not-for-profit health systems closely 6 adjacent in geography, and that in conversations they said 7 there must be some ways we could do some things together to 8 improve efficiency, to take advantage of certain functions. 9 And the original discussion actually started between Burt, 10 as I understand it, as Burt has relayed to me, between Burt

11 and Dr. Pate about perhaps working together on supply chain 12

purchasing because one of the major costs in healthcare is 13

supply chain and equipment, and they thought that perhaps 14 working together to improve purchasing and supply chain

15 management would be a way for both organizations to actually

16 help reduce the underlying cost of healthcare while 17

maintaining quality. So the first discussion started around 18 supply chain.

19 And then after that, there was this discussion 20 about the success of Intermountain and how was that achieved 21 and what role did the health plan play in that. And then 22 shortly thereafter, a meeting was arranged with -- with 23 Dr. Pate and others from his team, my boss, Burt Zimmerly, 24 and myself to say, well, maybe there are some ways that we

could work together in this integrated fashion, build on the

25

1 skills that SelectHealth had, build on the infrastructure 2 that we had in place, maybe join forces and do what we do 3 best in collaboration with St. Luke's Health System. And 4 what it brought would be a ready-made lower-cost 5 administrative infrastructure to combine with the clinical 6 structure that St. Luke's had built, again, for the purpose

knew -- knew Dr. Pate and knew the alignment of the vision and thought it would be a good fit. So we started having those discussions. And then over a period of time, really developed a

of achieving the Triple Aim. And it was really because Burt

10 11

7

8

9

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

memorandum of understanding about our mutual objectives and then that turned into a definitive agreement and then we launched the products. So it all started with that first conversation.

Q. And from SelectHealth's perspective, are there any significant benefits from having Saltzer be directly affiliated and highly integrated with St. Luke's in Canyon County?

A. I think there is two: One, certainly from SelectHealth's perspective, it's very important to us to have a broad geographic coverage for a network because we basically, when we sell products in the marketplace, we are selling products and services and a network of physicians. And it's very important to have good geographic coverage

1 that is close to both where people work and where people

2 live, because people tend to want to receive healthcare

3 services close to their community. So that's a SelectHealth 4 view per se.

5 The other view, and as I have really reflected on 6 this, my understanding of the Saltzer clinic, and this 7 comes, again, from my colleagues at St. Luke's, is that the 8 Saltzer clinic --

> MR. ETTINGER: Objection, Your Honor. Hearsay. THE COURT: Sustained.

11 BY MR. SINCLAIR:

9

10

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

9

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. Were you explaining why -- why SelectHealth believes there is a benefit of having the Saltzer physicians highly aligned with this program?

A. Yes.

Q. Are you testifying as to whether it's accurate or not as to your knowledge or whether this is the knowledge on which you base your belief?

A. This is my belief.

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I guess -- I mean, the question is why is it relevant if only her belief?

THE COURT: That was the thought that came to my mind. Why is the witness's belief relevant? I think I allowed a lot more leeway, I think, with Dr. Pate because he was the decision-maker, and therefore, I thought his

1752

mindset, his attitude, his understanding was all relevant, 1

2 but I'm not sure Ms. Richards --

BY MR. SINCLAIR:

Q. Would that alignment of Saltzer be relevant to SelectHealth in attempting to reach its mission and vision in Idaho?

MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, that gets back to the substantive question. That doesn't relate to whether her belief is relevant apart from the truth of the belief which is the only way this could be admissible. Mr. Sinclair just asked her, you know, how does it -- he just asked her the factual question --

MR. SINCLAIR: I just -- I am asking her what her belief was in regards to the importance of Saltzer -- or SelectHealth to reach its mission and vision in Idaho.

THE COURT: I guess the predicate to that argument, Mr. Sinclair, is that even though SelectHealth is not a party, that any overall economic benefit that they would reap in which they, through the integrated health care model that they described, could bring to the community would be a competitive -- an advantage that may justify what would otherwise be --

MR. SINCLAIR: Not only the financial aspect, but also the ability to improve the healthcare of the entire population.

1753

1751

1 THE COURT: Right. That's what I was alluding to.

2 Maybe I didn't make myself clear.

3 I am going to overrule the objection and allow the 4 witness to indicate her belief as to what is necessary for

5 SelectHealth to bring their product into the market, both in

6 terms of, as Mr. Sinclair pointed out, the bottom line for 7 SelectHealth, but also for, I guess, the bottom line for

8 healthcare in Idaho. You may go ahead.

THE WITNESS: Thank you.

10 THE COURT: And I guess you were just making --11 identifying the second reason why you thought the full 12 integration of Saltzer into St. Luke's was important to 13 SelectHealth.

THE WITNESS: Yes. Thank you. It is about driving change. And when you go back to our vision, that last bullet point on our vision talks about being an active participant, a catalyst and an active participant in driving change. And in order to drive significant change, there's several elements required.

First, you have to have a common and aligned vision. And then you have to have common tools and methods. You have to make a significant investment in changing processes. And then you have to have the aligned financial incentives. All of these elements are necessary to drive change. And as we talked about in some of these other examples,

the -- the core of that change comes from a core group of
 physicians that share that same mission, that vision,
 they're financially aligned, and they have time to be able
 to change care processes. And that's why I believe having
 employed or affiliated physicians that are highly regarded
 in the community as a core to that change.

So it's fundamental to driving change. If you try to do things just by contract or contractors or vendors, that can be goods service, but it perpetuates a status quo.

To drive change, you need people that are fully aligned, fully committed, and willing to take and make the courageous types of changes that are necessary. So it is all about driving change.

And as I have seen that in my other work, change requires -- it's easier to have that culture of change when you have employed physicians with aligned incentives who can drive the change and create the foundation. So that's the broad reason for having employed and highly aligned physicians at the core.

And then, as I had mentioned previously, there is the practical day-to-day reasons of having adequate physician coverage to assure that you have access to a full range of physicians that are easily accessibility to customers.

BY MR. SINCLAIR:

Q. So those are the benefits to SelectHealth of

1 having a highly aligned group like Saltzer in Canyon County?

A. Yes.

Q. Sort of a large global question: Why was it important to SelectHealth to become affiliated with St. Luke's?

A. The -- it was really interesting. We -- and we had a lot of internal discussions because it would be possible for SelectHealth to just have a contract with St. Luke's. We could have had a provider contract.

But we felt, for a number of reasons, that when we were coming into this market, we intended to be all in. And that means we intend to be here for the long term. We wanted to align ourselves with a highly regarded system. It was important that the system be not for profit. It was important that the hospital system also have alignment and affiliation with physicians.

So for all of those reasons -- and it -- and it really went back. It was clearly the mission, vision, and values, but it was also what St. Luke's brought to the table with recognition and preference, the alignment that they had built with physicians. And then most importantly, we said we want to build a strategic affiliation and that affiliation, and when you look at our -- our principles of that affiliation, it was to bring benefit to the communities in Idaho. And we shared that. And it was to help stabilize

cost for purchasers in Idaho. And it was to improve the health of the community and we felt through working with this long-term strategic affiliation, there would be no doubt about our long-term commitment.

And then we also do many things in the community jointly. And again, whether it's health promotion -- or I think it was just about two weeks ago we jointly were sponsors of the FitOne initiative in Boise. And our team was there helping people understand health reform and the new exchanges and how that would affect them. And we were working side by side with the St. Luke's team who was there doing health screenings, blood pressure checks, again, really trying to promote health. So part of our affiliation is also the comarketing and cobranding and conjoined efforts in the community to improve health.

So that's why we -- we knew we were all in, we made the commitment for the long term, and it's not a contract that we are willing to just walk away from if it didn't work well in the first year or two.

MR. SINCLAIR: Your Honor, my next area is attorney's eyes only, looking at the time, I'm thinking it might be good time for a break.

THE COURT: You read my mind.

MR. SINCLAIR: And I'm going to see if I can get around the attorney's eyes only during the break and avoid

that.

THE COURT: All right. Let's -- we will take the **3** break.

Counsel, one -- well, I'll wait. I do have a couple of questions I'm going to ask the witness. I will wait until direct and cross before I ask it and then you can follow up on my questions. The reason I do that, I don't want to jump in with both feet only to find out you are going to cover it with your direct or your cross but I do have some questions here.

I just noted, I don't think this is clearly not an issue in the case at all, but I do, you know, the aforementioned health issue, my otolaryngologist, I have one here with Southwest Idaho Ear, Nose and Throat, which is near Saint Al's facility, I don't know if they're affiliated or not, and I also go to a Dr. Scheulle at McKay-Dee and I suspect -- I think that's an IHC facility, but I'm not sure of that. Would you know?

19 THE WITNESS: McKay-Dee Hospital is an20 Intermountain hospital.

THE COURT: All right. I -- I think it is completely irrelevant, except that I thought I might as well point it out. If you think it's relevant or of concern, you can file a motion to recuse me and get another judge and start the trial over. All right.

1759 1758 We will be in recess. 1 1 that shouldn't be a problem. 2 2 MR. SINCLAIR: Ready? (Recess.) ****** COURTROOM CLOSED TO THE PUBLIC ****** 3 3 THE COURT: Yes. 4 BY MR. SINCLAIR: THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated. 4 5 For the record, I will remind the witness, 5 **Q.** Ms. Richards, there are allegations in this trial 6 Ms. Richards, you are still under oath. 6 so far that part of the motivation of St. Luke's in its 7 7 Mr. Sinclair, you may resume your direct examination. endeavors with Saltzer is to grow its market share in order 8 MR. SINCLAIR: Thank you, Your Honor. I totally 8 to increase pricing. Were there any discussions between 9 failed avoiding the AEO. So we will need anyone not 9 SelectHealth and St. Luke's in regards to growing market 10 connected with SelectHealth or an attorney to leave the 10 share? 11 courtroom. 11 A. No. The only discussions were how to have good 12 THE COURT: The only ones allowed to remain would 12 products and services in the marketplace and how to achieve 13 be those connected with SelectHealth; correct? 13 our joint goal of actually reducing the cost of healthcare 14 14 MR. SINCLAIR: And trial counsel. services. 15 15 **Q.** From SelectHealth's perspective, you want as many THE COURT: And what? 16 insureds as you can so you have viable product; correct? MR. SINCLAIR: And trial counsel. 16 17 17 THE COURT: Obviously. It would be kind of a A. Correct. 18 **Q.** Was there any discussion about increasing the 18 lonely trial. 19 19 prices by the collaboration you were doing? MR. SINCLAIR: Maybe we could have Mr. Ettinger 20 **A.** No, not at all. 20 excluded. (Laughter.) **Q.** Has -- to your knowledge, has SelectHealth coming 21 THE COURT: Go ahead. Are we going to be showing 21 into the Idaho market any effect upon pricing in Idaho for 22 22 any exhibits? 23 23 MR. SINCLAIR: No. insurance products? 24 24 THE COURT: Otherwise, we'd close the screen and A. Yes. You know, one of our goals was to bring 25 25 put it over the glass. But if we're not showing exhibits, competitive pricing and have very predictable premium 1760 1761 increases going forward. And we thought we could bring a And one of the things that we believe sets 1 1 2 meaningful competition to the marketplace. 2 SelectHealth apart, we try to be very open and transparent 3 And while we are on our plan in terms of growth, 3 about how we develop our premium pricing, and we try to not 4 one of the -- I guess it is an unanticipated side effect, if 4 play some games with the pricing. We do not go in and offer 5 5 you will -- we actually believe we were maybe more a high quote and then reduce it and things like that. We 6 6 successful in bringing more competition to the marketplace try to offer the right quote initially that is built on the 7 7 because just our sheer presence in the marketplace has underlying cost that we anticipate for the services and 8 basically caused other insurers in the market to sharpen 8 built around the population of the people -- age and sex and 9 their pencil in terms of premiums for customers. 9 health conditions -- that will be insured. 10 10 So even though we did not get some of the So we basically try to always hit the right 11 11 premium the first time, the right time. So we offered in customers, some of the customers where we offered 12 12 competitive insurance quotes actually benefitted many cases -- and I track -- I work with our general 13 tremendously by having their current carriers come back and 13 manager, and I monitor sales reports, sales activity, and 14 reduce their prices -- premiums sometimes multiple times. 14 the outcome of quotes. 15 So it's kind of an odd way to achieve the goal of 15 As we would offer very competitive quotes that 16 making healthcare more affordable in the region, but just 16 typically the insurance broker or the customer would be very 17 17 our mere presence has actually helped certain purchasers pleased to receive -- they would say, "Wow, this is 18 have more competitive premiums that were offered than 18 great" -- but then their existing carrier would turn around 19 through other carriers in direct response to our offering a 19 and come back, and they may have offered a 10- or 15- or 20 competitive quote. 20 20-percent rate increase. We offered a competitive quote, 21 **Q.** So you made a quote, and it was your understanding 21 and then the original carrier would come back and, quote, 22 your quote was lower than some of your competitors? 22 knock off a few percentage points; they would come in with a 23 23 **A.** Yes. You know, in fact, I mentioned in the -- one quote that was lower than ours, either by a few points or a 24 of our missions is to provide healthcare cost -- healthcare 24 substantial margin, to keep the business. 25 at the lowest appropriate cost. 25 So -- so the other carriers adjusted their quotes

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Flied 11/04/14 Page 46 of 65
	1762		1763
1	after employers received quotes from us. The net impact was	1	THE COURT: Yes, you may.
2	that it really benefited the employer or the purchaser. It	2	CROSS-EXAMINATION
3	also allowed the incumbent carrier to keep the business.	3	BY MR. SU:
4	And that wasn't in certainly every case, but we have many,	4	Q. Ms. Richards, Mr. Sinclair asked you about the
5	many examples where our what we thought was an accurate	5	relevance of having Saltzer to SelectHealth and its
6	quote was underbid.	6	affiliation with St. Luke's. Isn't it true, in your
7	So that is why I say it has sort of achieved the	7	experience, when building a provider network, it is
8	results of making healthcare more affordable in the	8	important to have primary care physicians close to where the
9	community, but it was not necessarily the way we set out to	9	members live?
10	do it.	10	A. Yes.
11	MR. SINCLAIR: Your Honor, that's all I have.	11	Q. And, in fact, if a health plan doesn't have
12	THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger or who is	12	primary care physicians close to where its members live,
13	MR. SINCLAIR: Can we open the courtroom again?	13	then that network would not be attractive to its members;
14	THE COURT: Yes.	14	right?
15	****** COURTROOM OPEN TO THE PUBLIC ******	15	A. Yes. It is important both where they live and
16	THE COURT: Mr. Su, you are going to do the cross?	16	where they work.
17	MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, we both may, but he can	17	Q. And it is your position that, then, SelectHealth
18	start.	18	needs Saltzer in its provider network because you want a
19	THE COURT: All right. Mr. Powers and Mr. Wilson,	19	robust provider network that would be attractive in the
20	I don't mean to exclude you. I assume you have arranged a	20	commercial market?
21	cue, if there is one, to line up and cross-examine the	21	A. Yes.
22	witness.	22	Q. And from your experience with past plans, you know
23	MR. POWERS: We have, Your Honor. We divided the	23	that consumers like very much and they value having primary
24	witnesses.	24	care physicians close to home?
25	MR. SU: May I proceed, Your Honor?	25	A. Yes. Again, close to both home and work, easily
	4704		4705
_	1764	4	1765
1 2	Q. Your testimony when you gave a deposition in this	1	that's to meet the minimum regulatory
		2	standards
3		2	standards.
3	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten	3	"And then also, in addition to meeting the
4	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right?	3 4	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the
4 5	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work.	3 4 5	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words,
4 5 6	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And	3 4 5 6	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with
4 5 6 7	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156,	3 4 5 6 7	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very
4 5 6	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20.	3 4 5 6	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care
4 5 6 7 8	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published	3 4 5 6 7 8	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very
4 5 6 7 8 9	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10
4 5 6 7 8 9	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve,
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards."
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.)
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:)	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU:
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that are in place for primary care physicians in	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave under oath in the deposition?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that are in place for primary care physicians in order for you to be awarded that contract?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave under oath in the deposition? A. Yes.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that are in place for primary care physicians in order for you to be awarded that contract? A. "The I honestly don't remember exactly	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave under oath in the deposition? A. Yes. Q. And your words were "having their primary
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that are in place for primary care physicians in order for you to be awarded that contract? A. "The I honestly don't remember exactly because I'm not that close to the work. It is	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave under oath in the deposition? A. Yes. Q. And your words were "having their primary physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 5 [sic] minutes"; correct? A. Yes, although it is not my complete testimony.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that are in place for primary care physicians in order for you to be awarded that contract? A. "The I honestly don't remember exactly because I'm not that close to the work. It is usually my recollection is we're talking	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave under oath in the deposition? A. Yes. Q. And your words were "having their primary physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 5 [sic] minutes"; correct? A. Yes, although it is not my complete testimony. Q. Yes or no, that is your testimony?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	case was that it was close to home, within a few miles, ten to five minutes of home; right? A. Home and also accessible from work. MR. SU: May I have Mr. Beilein play clip 7. And this will be from the deposition of Ms. Richards, page 156, line 5 line 25 to page 157, line 20. THE COURT: We have not yet published Ms. Richards' deposition; correct? MR. SU: We have not, Your Honor. THE COURT: If you would provide the original, I will have Ms. Gearhart publish the deposition at the conclusion of the examination. MR. SU: Yes, we will do that. (Video clip played as follows:) Q. " time and distance requirements that are in place for primary care physicians in order for you to be awarded that contract? A. "The I honestly don't remember exactly because I'm not that close to the work. It is usually my recollection is we're talking 30 minutes. I believe that's the regulatory	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	"And then also, in addition to meeting the regulatory standards, you have to meet the market acceptability standards; in other words, what do consumers want. And my experience with past plans is that consumers would like very much and they value having their primary care physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 15 minutes. "So there's a kind of a market acceptability that we are trying to achieve, and we also have to meet the minimum regulatory standards." (Video clip concluded.) BY MR. SU: Q. Ms. Richards, that is your testimony that you gave under oath in the deposition? A. Yes. Q. And your words were "having their primary physician close to home, within a few miles, 10 to 5 [sic] minutes"; correct? A. Yes, although it is not my complete testimony. Q. Yes or no, that is your testimony? A. That is my testimony, but there is additional

1766 testimony.		1767
	1	1.101
restimony	1	talked about specific benefits, other benefits from the
THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to	2	St. Luke's affiliation with Saltzer; right?
		A. (No audible response.)
0		Q. You recall, don't you, that when asked this very
•	-	question in your deposition, you said you do not have any
		personal knowledge of those specific benefits; correct?
		A. That's correct.
		Q. And, in fact, you recall also that you submitted a
_		declaration to the Court back in December of 2012?
	10	A. Um-hmm.
-	11	THE COURT: You need to answer yes or no.
-	12	THE WITNESS: Oh. Yes.
	13	THE COURT: Thank you.
	14	BY MR. SU:
	15	Q. And when you were asked about that declaration
	16	during your deposition, you said you had not had a specific
So we base it on the BrightPath Network, but it	17	discussion with St. Luke's about, quote, "any significant
•	18	benefits from having Saltzer be directly affiliated and
providers.	19	highly integrated with St. Luke's"; right?
Q. But whatever the BrightPath Network provides in	20	A. That's correct.
terms of physicians is what you are getting for your	21	Q. So all you were expressing was just your personal
products?	22	belief that, in general, employment or highly affiliated
A. As long as the individual physician also signed an	23	group practices can lead to significant value; right?
addendum to participate in SelectHealth, yes.	24	A. Yes.
Q. Also, in response to Mr. Sinclair's questions, you	25	Q. So you weren't talking specifically about any
1768		1769
	1	A. Correct.
		Q. In fact, what you mean by "directly affiliated" is
· _	3	that there just has to be a close working relationship
_	4	between the physician group and the health system; correct?
		A. What I mean is there has to be a highly aligned
,	6	relationship that shares those common commitments and values
	7	and visions that I discussed earlier in my testimony today.
· _		Q. Right. So what is important here, as you've
Q. Now, you were also asked in your deposition	9	testified, is the culture, is the shared vision between the
about	10	physicians on the one hand and the health system?
MR. SINCLAIR: Your Honor, I am going to object to	11	A. Yes.
this line of questioning. This is not a party. Her	12	Q. And so that would include working together through
deposition can be used for impeachment, but it can't be used	13	the physicians having privileges at the hospital; right?
for direct and redirect.	14	A. That would be a minimum requirement. As I also
THE COURT: I think that's correct. Mr. Su, you	15	mentioned, it requires aligned financial incentives. It
can ask the question of the witness. If she gives the same	16	requires time and ability to spend time working on
response she did in her deposition, we will accept that	17	developing clinical protocols and implementing those
here; if she didn't, you can use the deposition for	18	clinical protocols. It also involves assuming a leadership
impeachment.	19	role.
MR. SU: I will do that. Thank you, Your Honor.	20	So there is a lot when you talk about or when I
BY MR. SU:	21	talk about a highly aligned or affiliated relationship, it
Q. Now, when you use the term "directly affiliated,"	22	is a significant relationship.
as you did in your December 2012 declaration, you don't mean	23	Q. A close working relationship is what you said;
/ /		
that a physician group necessarily has to be employed or	24	correct?
_	go into that, if need be. THE WITNESS: Okay. THE COURT: Go ahead, Mr. Su. BY MR. SU: Q. You know that Saltzer Medical Group is in the BrightPath Network, correct? A. That is my understanding, yes. Q. And the BrightPath Network is a provider network that SelectHealth is using for the new products that it is offering in the state; is that right? A. We are using the BrightPath Network, and then the physicians have an opportunity to accept or reject to participate and serve the SelectHealth plans. So there is a messenger model associated with it. So we base it on the BrightPath Network, but it doesn't include necessarily 100 percent of the BrightPath providers. Q. But whatever the BrightPath Network provides in terms of physicians is what you are getting for your products? A. As long as the individual physician also signed an addendum to participate in SelectHealth, yes. Q. Also, in response to Mr. Sinclair's questions, you 1768 value that might flow specifically from St. Luke's acquisition of Saltzer? A. Correct. Q. Also, during your deposition, you told my colleague, Mr. Litvack, you had never had any conversations with any Saltzer physician about the benefits of the acquisition; correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, you were also asked in your deposition about MR. SINCLAIR: Your Honor, I am going to object to this line of questioning. This is not a party. Her deposition can be used for impeachment, but it can't be used for direct and redirect. THE COURT: I think that's correct. Mr. Su, you can ask the question of the witness. If she gives the same response she did in her deposition, we will accept that here; if she didn't, you can use the deposition for impeachment. MR. SU: I will do that. Thank you, Your Honor. BY MR. SU:	go into that, if need be. THE WITNESS: Okay. THE COURT: Go ahead, Mr. Su. BY MR. SU: Q. You know that Saltzer Medical Group is in the BrightPath Network, correct? A. That is my understanding, yes. Q. And the BrightPath Network is a provider network that SelectHealth is using for the new products that it is offering in the state; is that right? A. We are using the BrightPath Network, and then the physicians have an opportunity to accept or reject to participate and serve the SelectHealth plans. So there is a messenger model associated with it. So we base it on the BrightPath Network, but it doesn't include necessarily 100 percent of the BrightPath providers. Q. But whatever the BrightPath Network provides in terms of physicians is what you are getting for your products? A. As long as the individual physician also signed an addendum to participate in SelectHealth, yes. Q. Also, in response to Mr. Sinclair's questions, you 1768 value that might flow specifically from St. Luke's acquisition of Saltzer? A. Correct. Q. Also, during your deposition, you told my colleague, Mr. Litvack, you had never had any conversations with any Saltzer physician about the benefits of the acquisition; correct? A. That's correct. Q. Now, you were also asked in your deposition about — MR. SINCLAIR: Your Honor, I am going to object to this line of questioning. This is not a party. Her deposition can be used for impeachment, but it can't be used for direct and redirect. THE COURT: I think that's correct. Mr. Su, you can ask the question of the witness. If she gives the same response she did in her deposition, we will accept that here; if she didn't, you can use the deposition for impeachment. MR. SU: I will do that. Thank you, Your Honor. BY MR. SU: 23 34 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 40 41 41 41 41 41 42 42 43 44 44 45 46 47 46 47 47 48 49 40 40 41 41 41 41 41 41 41 41

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 48 of 65
	1770		1771
1	Q. Is that correct?	1	participate on the work that the foundational work that
2	A. Yes. I'm sorry.	2	had already been done.
3	Q. And your point about financial alignment, that is	3	And when we pilot new programs to either improve
4	just to get to ensure that there is this common shared	4	quality or align physician incentives, we often start with
5	vision; correct?	5	our employed physician group because that is the most
6	A. It is one of the required elements, yes.	6	closely aligned arrangement that we have.
7	Q. It is a means to an end?	7	Q. Yes. But my question was: Central Utah Clinic
8	A. Um-hmm. Yes.	8	was not part of this core group?
9	Q. And, in fact, SelectHealth in Utah has been able	9	A. Correct.
10	to forge close working relationships with independent	10	Q. It was an independent physician group?
11	physician groups; correct?	11	A. That was added at a later date, yes, after the
12	A. That is correct.	12	foundation had been built.
13	Q. Like the Central Utah Clinic, as an example?	13	Q. Right. So if St. Luke's already has a core group,
14	A. Yes.	14	it can work with Saltzer as an independent medical group;
15	Q. And that was a multispecialty physician group?A. Yes.	15	correct? A. I don't know the extent. I don't know how full
16 17	Q. Now	16 17	
18	A. That was not an original that isn't where	18	that core group is, in all honesty. Q. And you don't know whether St. Luke's acquisition
19	things started, though. Even within Utah, things started	19	of Saltzer creates the proper aligned incentives between
20	with the core of the employed physicians, and that having	20	that group and the health system, do you?
21	that core of employed physicians allowed for the development	21	A. I believe it sets the framework, it sets the
22	of many of the clinical programs. And that was the starting	22	opportunity for those aligned incentives.
23	point.	23	Q. Now, Mr. Sinclair asked you some questions about
24	And after those had begun to mature, then we were	24	risk-based contracting.
25	able to bring in other physicians who could also then	25	A. Yes.
	1772		1773
1	Q. In Utah, SelectHealth currently doesn't have	1	Q. He's the chief quality officer at Intermountain?
2	risk-based contracting in any of its commercial plans;		
		2	A. Yes.
3	correct?	3	Q. You have talked to him?
3 4	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very	3 4	Q. You have talked to him?A. Yes.
3 4 5	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network.	3 4 5	Q. You have talked to him?A. Yes.Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his
3 4 5 6	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We	3 4 5 6	Q. You have talked to him?A. Yes.Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain?
3 4 5	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the	3 4 5	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his
3 4 5 6 7	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We	3 4 5 6 7	Q. You have talked to him?A. Yes.Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain?
3 4 5 6 7 8	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network	3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare. A. Yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes. Q. All right. Let me show you what we'll call Cross
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare. A. Yes. Q. And you believe that the lessons that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes. Q. All right. Let me show you what we'll call Cross Exhibit 3040. If you will put that up. If you will go to,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare. A. Yes. Q. And you believe that the lessons that Intermountain has learned from its own experience help	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes. Q. All right. Let me show you what we'll call Cross Exhibit 3040. If you will put that up. If you will go to, first of all, to the second page, Mr. Beilein.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare. A. Yes. Q. And you believe that the lessons that Intermountain has learned from its own experience help inform your views about what is achievable; correct?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes. Q. All right. Let me show you what we'll call Cross Exhibit 3040. If you will put that up. If you will go to, first of all, to the second page, Mr. Beilein. Do you recognize this article, Ms. Richards?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare. A. Yes. Q. And you believe that the lessons that Intermountain has learned from its own experience help inform your views about what is achievable; correct? A. Yes.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes. Q. All right. Let me show you what we'll call Cross Exhibit 3040. If you will put that up. If you will go to, first of all, to the second page, Mr. Beilein. Do you recognize this article, Ms. Richards? A. I recognize the title. The text is not I can't
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. There is some risk-based contracting in a very small network. SelectHealth has three different networks. We have the Value Network, which is built primarily around the employed medical group. Then we have a larger network called the Med Network. And our largest network is called the Care Network, which is a very broad network, essentially an any-willing-provider network that includes, for instance, the University of Utah. So we have very small, medium, and large networks. The smallest network, the Select Value Network that is built around the Intermountain Medical Group, is a risk-based network in our commercial product. Q. Now, you were asked about the to tell the history of Intermountain Healthcare. A. Yes. Q. And you believe that the lessons that Intermountain has learned from its own experience help inform your views about what is achievable; correct?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. You have talked to him? A. Yes. Q. You have talked to him about his views, about his experiences with Intermountain? A. I've talked to him in that I have taken his training program, the advanced training program for professionals. I don't know that and I have heard him lecture many times. I don't know that I have actually had a personal conversation with him about his views about Intermountain other than, as I said, I have taken his course, and I meet with him periodically. Q. So you have taken his course. You look to him as a teacher? A. Yes. Q. You value his opinions? A. Yes. Q. All right. Let me show you what we'll call Cross Exhibit 3040. If you will put that up. If you will go to, first of all, to the second page, Mr. Beilein. Do you recognize this article, Ms. Richards?

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 5	58	Flied 11/04/14 Page 49 of 65
	1774		1775
1	Q. Maybe we could just highlight the abstract	1	Q. Specifically on the left-hand column on that page,
2	actually, we have a hard copy as well. With the Court's	2	I wanted to direct your attention to the text that begins
3	leave, Mr. Oxford will provide it to Mr. Metcalf.	3	with the subheading "Improving clinical care by reorganizing
4	MR. SINCLAIR: Do you have a copy for me?	4	its delivery."
5	MR. SU: Yes, sir. Right here.	5	A. Yes.
6	THE WITNESS: Thank you.	6	Q. And I will read the text. It says, "The majority
7	BY MR. SU:	7	of the physicians involved in executing Intermountain's key
8	Q. Ms. Richards, is the paper copy better?	8	clinical processes are independent, community-based
9	A. Yes. Thank you.	9	practitioners. This protected Intermountain from a classic
10	Q. All right. Great. So you said you recognized the	10	blunder: We didn't try to control physicians' practice
11	title; is that what you said?	11	behavior by top-down command and control through an
12	A. Yes.	12	employment relationship. Instead, we relied on solid
13	Q. And you recognize the authors?	13	process and outcome data, professional values that focused
14	A. Yes.	14	on patients' needs, and a shared culture of high quality."
15	Q. They are both employees of Intermountain, aren't	15	Do you see that?
16	they?	16	A. Yes.
17	A. Yes.	17	Q. Do you agree with what Dr. James has said has
18	Q. And one of them is Dr. James?	18	written in that paragraph?
19	A. Yes.	19	A. I would agree that, at this point, a lot of the
20	Q. Now, I would like to direct your attention to	20	execution is done by independent physicians; and yet, at the
21	page the article itself has its own numbering, and we are	21	same time, about 25 percent of the physicians who practice
22	looking at page 1189. Do you see that?	22	at the Intermountain facilities are employed physicians.
23	A. Yes.	23	And I believe that what Dr. James is speaking
24	Q. Do you have that page?	24	about especially is that this is physician-led change as
25	A. Yes.	25	opposed to administrator-led change.
	4770		4777
	1776		1777
1	So he believes that the changes have to arise from	1	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's.
2	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by	2	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes.
3	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had	2	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential
2 3 4	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a	2 3 4	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct?
2 3 4 5	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and	2 3 4 5	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that	2 3 4 5 6	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to
2 3 4 5 6 7	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose	2 3 4 5 6 7	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy, don't they?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy, don't they? A. Historically, yes, physicians have liked autonomy,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	strategic affiliation agreement with St. Luke's. A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And it is your view that the BrightPath Network
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy, don't they? A. Historically, yes, physicians have liked autonomy, and it has been kind of a cottage industry. But what we are	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And it is your view that the BrightPath Network has demonstrated a commitment to evidence-based medicine
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy, don't they? A. Historically, yes, physicians have liked autonomy, and it has been kind of a cottage industry. But what we are finding	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And it is your view that the BrightPath Network has demonstrated a commitment to evidence-based medicine that is aligned with SelectHealth's goals; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy, don't they? A. Historically, yes, physicians have liked autonomy, and it has been kind of a cottage industry. But what we are finding Q. Yes or no?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And it is your view that the BrightPath Network has demonstrated a commitment to evidence-based medicine that is aligned with SelectHealth's goals; correct? A. Yes. They have it's maybe not the complete
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	So he believes that the changes have to arise from good clinical evidence, and they have to be championed by respected colleagues. And in conversations that I have had with Dr. James, he doesn't believe that is possible for a health plan by itself, for instance, to set protocols and then impose them on physicians; nor does he believe that hospital administrators should set the protocols and impose them on physicians. He believes and we've had these discussions that it should be based on the best clinical evidence, and then that evidence should be turned into work processes that support the physicians. So it is really led by the profession. I can't comment and I have never had a discussion with Dr. James about the command and control through an employment relationship. So I cannot make a comment about that. Q. In your experience, physicians like autonomy, don't they? A. Historically, yes, physicians have liked autonomy, and it has been kind of a cottage industry. But what we are finding	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. That agreement provides that it has a potential gain-sharing component; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that gain-sharing component, if you were to realize a net surplus of dollars, that would go to both St. Luke's providers and facilities and non-St. Luke's independent providers and facilities; correct? A. Yes. MR. SU: That's all I have. Mr. Ettinger may have some other questions. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger. CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. Ms. Richards, it is your view that the BrightPath Network provides good access for physicians to SelectHealth; is that correct? A. Yes. Q. And it is your view that the BrightPath Network has demonstrated a commitment to evidence-based medicine that is aligned with SelectHealth's goals; correct?

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	556 Filed 11/04/14 Page 50 01 05
	1778		1779
1	physicians in the BrightPath Network, almost 90 percent, are	1	Saltzer, you have never talked to anybody from Saltzer?
2	independent physicians; correct?	2	A. I met the president of Saltzer today.
3	A. I don't know the specific ratio.	3	Q. Not until today?
4	Q. Do you know the approximate ratio?	4	A. Correct.
5	A. No, I do not.	5	Q. You are not with the one exception you
6	Q. Now, in Utah, the broader networks you referred to	6	mentioned, you are not aware of when, if ever, SelectHealth
7	are Select Choice and Select Care; correct?	7	will implement risk-based contracts for commercial plans in
8	A. I have referred to Select Care and Select Med.	8	Utah; correct?
9	Q. And both of those are the vast majority of the	9	A. No, that is not correct.
10	physicians in that network are independent; correct?	10	MR. ETTINGER: Could we play Richards Cross 3,
11	A. In Utah	11	Your Honor? This is Ms. Richards' deposition.
12	Q. Is that correct?	12	THE COURT: Could you give me a page and line?
13	A. It depends how you define "vast majority."	13	MR. ETTINGER: Yes. This is page 38, lines 22
14	Q. More than 75 percent.	14	through 25.
15	A. It is very close. I would say we have a core of	15	THE COURT: Thank you.
16	about 30 percent employed and the remaining independent;	16	(Video clip played as follows:)
17	but, again, I don't know the exact percentage off the top of	17	Q. "Do you know when SelectHealth plans to
18	my head.	18	implement risk-based contracts for commercial
19	Q. Now, Mr. Su asked you some questions about direct	19	plans it offers?"
20	affiliation. In fact, it is your view that an independent	20	A. "No."
21	physician group could be directly affiliated with a health	21	BY MR. ETTINGER:
22	system within the meaning of "directly affiliated" as you	22	Q. Was that your testimony?
23	use that term, correct?	23	A. That was my testimony as of June.
24	A. They could be affiliated, yes.	24	Q. Thank you.
25	Q. And just to be clear, you have not been to	25	A. I am now aware
	4-00		4-04
	1780		1781
1	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to	1	A. That's correct.
2	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that.	2	A. That's correct.Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle
	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you.	3	A. That's correct.Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct?
2 3 4	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER:	2 3 4	 A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have
2 3 4 5	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service	2 3 4 5	 A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet.
2 3 4 5 6	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-	2 3 4 5 6	 A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-	2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how St. Luke's will participate in trying to get quality improvements in the SelectHealth relationship; correct? A. There is teams working on that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair competition in any way?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how St. Luke's will participate in trying to get quality improvements in the SelectHealth relationship; correct? A. There is teams working on that. Q. There's no actual agreement today as to how that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair competition in any way? A. One, it is a hypothetical question; and, two, it is a question that I'm not really qualified to answer. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you very much.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how St. Luke's will participate in trying to get quality improvements in the SelectHealth relationship; correct? A. There is teams working on that. Q. There's no actual agreement today as to how that will work; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair competition in any way? A. One, it is a hypothetical question; and, two, it is a question that I'm not really qualified to answer. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you very much. THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair, let me ask just a couple
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how St. Luke's will participate in trying to get quality improvements in the SelectHealth relationship; correct? A. There is teams working on that. Q. There's no actual agreement today as to how that will work; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair competition in any way? A. One, it is a hypothetical question; and, two, it is a question that I'm not really qualified to answer. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you very much. THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair, let me ask just a couple of questions, and then you can follow up with my questions
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how St. Luke's will participate in trying to get quality improvements in the SelectHealth relationship; correct? A. There is teams working on that. Q. There's no actual agreement today as to how that will work; correct? A. The mechanics are not defined today; correct. Q. And any value-based payments between SelectHealth	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair competition in any way? A. One, it is a hypothetical question; and, two, it is a question that I'm not really qualified to answer. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you very much. THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair, let me ask just a couple of questions, and then you can follow up with my questions in just a moment.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair will give you a chance to explain that. THE WITNESS: All right. Thank you. BY MR. ETTINGER: Q. And, in fact, it is your view that fee-for-service payments will always be a component of the SelectHealth-St. Luke's arrangement, and it's unrealistic to expect fee-for-service will go away; is that right? A. Yes. Q. Are pediatricians in all of the networks offered by SelectHealth? A. Yes, to the best of my knowledge. Q. You would not offer a network without pediatricians, would you? A. I can't imagine that we would. Q. And as of now, there is no agreement as to how St. Luke's will participate in trying to get quality improvements in the SelectHealth relationship; correct? A. There is teams working on that. Q. There's no actual agreement today as to how that will work; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. That's correct. Q. And St. Luke's doesn't have the capacity to handle full risk today; correct? A. I don't believe that St. Luke's or BrightPath have that capacity built yet. Q. And, in fact, isn't it the case that when you were talking to St. Luke's, you originally started out talking about a full-risk percent-of-premium approach, and St. Luke's chose to move away from that because it began to understand what that involved and concluded that it wasn't ready for full risk; correct? A. Correct. Q. If Saltzer were not owned by St. Luke's and were available to SelectHealth in the BrightPath Network and were also available and was also available to competing payors and competing networks, do you think that would be unfair competition in any way? A. One, it is a hypothetical question; and, two, it is a question that I'm not really qualified to answer. MR. ETTINGER: Thank you very much. THE COURT: Mr. Sinclair, let me ask just a couple of questions, and then you can follow up with my questions

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1782

Q. Ms. Richards, I think the primary question I had was already asked by Mr. Su and Mr. Ettinger. At this point in time, SelectHealth, in terms of your insurance product it is offering, is essentially a traditional fee-for-service policy, or how does it vary from, say, what Blue Cross of Idaho or Regence Blue Shield or any of the other insurance companies -- how is it any different?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

23

24

25

A. It is similar, of course, in terms of rates and benefits in network and offering competitive pricing. The payment arrangement at this point is primarily fee-forservice because we are in this very early stage of development. We have small numbers of members, and we don't have sufficient experience or claim history or data to really move into a risk-bearing arrangement.

So the reason that it is more traditional fee-forservice is because it is so new. We do have some level of risk-bearing arrangement in our Medicare Advantage product. But that's correct.

Q. How long has it been functioning in Utah, SelectHealth?

A. It has been functioning in Utah since 1984. So I guess about 30 years almost.

Q. I guess the somewhat obvious question, then, is: Despite that 30-year experience, that has not been sufficient time to develop claim experience data and

1 statistics that would allow you then to bring out a 2 risk-based product? What is it that's keeping you from 3 doing that, say, in Utah?

1783

1785

4 A. Oh, in Utah. What would be keeping us from doing 5 that has really been management and leadership decisions of 6 the Intermountain Healthcare system. For many years, the 7 health plan, while it was a wholly-owned subsidiary, it was 8 really kind of off to the side as a more independent 9 organization that was not fully integrated with the delivery 10 system. And so it was really just seen almost as an 11 independent enterprise.

Whereas now, and over the last three to four years, there has been a concerted effort to integrate and coordinate services between the health plan and the delivery system. And, in fact, we are on a path now to create a fully integrated population health management system, and we have --

Q. And that would be a risk-based product?

A. And that would be risk-based.

And, in fact, this year, one of the key points where we started the risk-based financial arrangement with Intermountain, the system is at full financial risk for the Medicare Advantage product that we offered in January, the full financial risk for the managed Medicaid product that we offered in January.

1784

As I said, it has really been -- it was a management leadership decision of Intermountain for a long time to treat SelectHealth separately. But now, with recognizing the direction that is necessary to create sustainable cost, we at Intermountain have moved towards something we are calling "shared accountability."

So we have absolutely integrated and coordinated our work efforts because of the entire system. Our board, the Intermountain board, has developed the belief that the only way -- the only type of sustainable system for the future is one that is highly aligned, highly integrated, highly coordinated with those shared risks.

Q. So if I'm understanding you, then, you are saying this was a decision made by IHC, say -- well, a decision made quite some time ago but implemented in the last three to four years, and that is the actual experience you have to which you could kind of analyze what the premiums would look like, what the structure would look like, and how you would share the risk?

A. Yes. 20

Q. Now, is --

22 **A.** There is one point, if I could add.

Q. Go ahead.

A. Because SelectHealth is a wholly-owned subsidiary, our financial results roll up, and they are consolidated

1 with the parent company. So it is also logical to say that

2 the parent company has, in fact, been at risk for

3 SelectHealth performance since its inception. So they have

4 been at financial risk, but it has only been the last few

5 years where we have really taken on the risk for population

6 health and with this emphasis on health improvement and 7

really expanding on these clinical programs.

Q. It is a wholly-owned subsidiary of IHC, which is a not-for-profit?

A. Correct.

Q. How -- so if a patient, or more likely an employer, were to contract with SelectHealth, there would be a flat-rate charge per capita --

A. Yes.

Q. -- for all people enrolled without variation -- of course, under the Affordable Care Act, there's no preexisting condition, presumably in any event.

And the consequence of that would be there would be -would there still be deductibles? I am assuming those would be intended to maybe influence behavior by the patient to encourage them towards healthy conduct, not towards discouraging them from obtaining healthcare?

A. Correct, yes.

THE COURT: Well, Counsel, I think -- I guess it would be helpful for me to have a better sense -- and maybe

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent i	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 52 0f 65
	1786		1787
1	before the end of the next two weeks, I will have that as	1	it's very important that they also have access to care
2	to precisely what that risk-based system would look like	2	that's very close to their workplace. So it's really about
3	from a consumer's point of view. And I think I am getting a	3	ease access easy and convenient access and availability."
4	glimmering of it, but it may be helpful as we move on.	4	That was your full answer; correct?
5	Mr. Sinclair, redirect.	5	A. Yes.
6	MR. SINCLAIR: Thank you, Your Honor.	6	Q. And that is what you were trying to explain to
7	REDIRECT EXAMINATION	7	Mr. Su?
8	BY MR. SINCLAIR:	8	A. Yes.
9	Q. Mr. Su asked you some questions about having	9	Q. Can we flip over to the document camera.
10	primary care physicians close to home. Do you remember	10	This is the page that Mr. Su used out of the exhibit.
11	that?	11	I don't remember the number of it. It is the article that
12	A. Yes.	12	he referenced, Mr. James.
13	Q. And you indicated there was more in your	13	I guess now you can indicate, since they put this
14	deposition than what he had referenced; is that correct?	14	before you, whether Intermountain has had any success in the
15	A. Yes.	15	initiatives it has introduced since 1995.
16	Q. Looking at page 182 of your deposition, which is	16	A. Yes, I believe there has been many examples of
17	on the screen, was this also your testimony that day?	17	success.
18	A. Yes.	18	Q. This says
19	Q. So your answer was: It could include where	19	MR. SU: Objection. We just used this as an
20	someone works. Typically, in the Medicare population, most	20	impeachment exhibit.
21	people are retired, and it's close to home for Medicare	21	MR. SINCLAIR: I don't know how you impeach
22	Advantage enrollees.	22	somebody with a document written by someone else.
23	But for the commercial population, many of whom are	23	THE COURT: Well, the witness had indicated that
24	employed, it's really both family and dependents. It's	24	the model for SelectHealth was based upon IHC's approach.
25	important both close to home, but where someone is working,	25	And I think the impeachment
	4700		4700
_	1788		1789
1	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the	1	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's
2	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an	2	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state
2	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James'	2	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho.
2 3 4	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment.	2 3 4	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to
2 3 4 5	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in	2 3 4 5	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or
2 3 4 5 6	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I	2 3 4 5 6	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's
2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or not at all, unlike what I would do if this were a statement
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger? MR. ETTINGER: I would object that it's hearsay,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or not at all, unlike what I would do if this were a statement by Ms. Richards and she were impeached on that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger? MR. ETTINGER: I would object that it's hearsay, Your Honor. I would object to it as a substantive exhibit. MR. SINCLAIR: Then I would move to strike the apparent attempt to impeach on a statement that is not this	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or not at all, unlike what I would do if this were a statement by Ms. Richards and she were impeached on that. So you have your choice. I'm either going to strike
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger? MR. ETTINGER: I would object that it's hearsay, Your Honor. I would object to it as a substantive exhibit. MR. SINCLAIR: Then I would move to strike the apparent attempt to impeach on a statement that is not this witness's statement.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or not at all, unlike what I would do if this were a statement by Ms. Richards and she were impeached on that. So you have your choice. I'm either going to strike it, or I'm going to review the entire document. MR. ETTINGER: Can we have 30 seconds? THE COURT: You may.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger? MR. ETTINGER: I would object that it's hearsay, Your Honor. I would object to it as a substantive exhibit. MR. SINCLAIR: Then I would move to strike the apparent attempt to impeach on a statement that is not this witness's statement. MR. ETTINGER: It is somebody who she took courses	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or not at all, unlike what I would do if this were a statement by Ms. Richards and she were impeached on that. So you have your choice. I'm either going to strike it, or I'm going to review the entire document. MR. ETTINGER: Can we have 30 seconds? THE COURT: You may. MR. SINCLAIR: On their time?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. SU: The impeachment, Your Honor, is that the witness expressed a view that, you know, IHC has an employment-based model, and the impeachment was Dr. James' own opinion about the disadvantages of employment. THE COURT: I don't know that it is impeachment in the sense of showing a prior inconsistent statement. I think it was offered, really, just as a cross-examination document. Are you offering the exhibit? MR. SINCLAIR: Sure. THE COURT: Is there any objection? It apparently is marked as a plaintiffs' exhibit. MR. SU: It was marked as a cross-examination exhibit, which is why it had been assigned a 3000 number, Your Honor. We had not intended to offer it as a substantive exhibit. THE COURT: Mr. Ettinger? MR. ETTINGER: I would object that it's hearsay, Your Honor. I would object to it as a substantive exhibit. MR. SINCLAIR: Then I would move to strike the apparent attempt to impeach on a statement that is not this witness's statement.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. SINCLAIR: Well, that could make the Court's statement impeachable against most of the bar in the state of Idaho. THE COURT: Counsel, I think I either need to consider the entire statement, what Dr. James was saying or not saying, or not at all, because it is not this witness's statement. I think it is fair to raise it on cross-examination because I understood the linkage between her testimony that SelectHealth was based upon the fundamental underlying principles adopted by IHC. And then this statement included by Dr. James indicated they, in fact, were opposed to the kind of close vertical alignment that was being undertaken here. I understood the point, but I think I need to see the entire statement by Dr. James so I can put it in context or not at all, unlike what I would do if this were a statement by Ms. Richards and she were impeached on that. So you have your choice. I'm either going to strike it, or I'm going to review the entire document. MR. ETTINGER: Can we have 30 seconds? THE COURT: You may.

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1790

1 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I will withdraw my 2 objection.

THE COURT: The exhibit will be considered and admitted.

5 MS. DUKE: Yes, Your Honor.

THE COURT: All right. And that's Exhibit 3 --

MR. SU: 3050.

8 THE COURT: Now it's going to get really confusing

9 because now I'm admitting 3050. 10

MR. SU: I'm sorry. 3040.

11 THE COURT: 3040.

(Plaintiffs' Exhibit No. 3040 admitted.)

BY MR. SINCLAIR: 13

3

4

6

7

12

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. The article also indicates that there has been a \$50 million cost reduction in one year in Utah as a result of the labor induction protocol it interposed; correct?

A. Yes.

Q. These are the types of things that are fulfilling the vision and the mission of SelectHealth and Intermountain Health?

A. Yes. If I could add --

22 Q. Yes.

23 **A.** Kind of the rest of the story is a lot of the 24 Intermountain work is built around these clinical programs 25 that I mentioned that have been in place for about the last

1 ten years. And the clinical programs work with physicians 2 to build the best clinical evidence and then build it into 3 the work processes and the work flows and the policies and 4 procedures of the organization.

1791

This particular savings comes out of what is called the maternal and fetal women's and newborns' clinical program. And the lead physicians in the women's and newborns' clinical program are, in fact, employed physicians through the medical group.

So they do the leadership. They do the change management. They develop the protocols. Then they get input from other practicing physicians, and then they work with Intermountain to set up the infrastructure to deploy the programs.

So while the independent physicians are certainly welcome to participate, it goes back to the leadership, and the origin started with the physicians who are full-time employees who have the time to develop new ways of delivering care to achieve these results.

So it is absolutely true this particular protocol is now widely accepted, but it really started with the work of the employed physicians in the women's and newborns' clinical program.

Q. Thank you. And you may have addressed this in your discussions with Judge Winmill, but when Mr. Ettinger

1792

was asking you about risk-based and whether SelectHealth will implement risk-based contracting in commercial plans in Utah, you were cut off and you were going to say something else. Did we cover that, or is there more?

A. Thank you. I would like to add: In June, at the time of the deposition, we did not have a schedule planned for when Intermountain would begin to assume more financial risk in the commercial market.

As I said, they are accepting financial risk now under a full-risk arrangement for Medicare and Medicaid, but we are going through this planning and development and refinement process.

And as of -- just in the past couple of weeks, we have determined that we will be ready to move our commercial products, our large employer commercial products -- it is now in our work plan and schedule that we will be quoting these premium rates at CPI plus one in 2015 for implementation in 2016.

And what we are targeting right now is, at the same time, we will be taking our large employer population, and that will become a full-risk-sharing arrangement with Intermountain beginning, we anticipate at this time in our plans, mid 2015, more implementation in 2016, and then probably full implementation by 2017.

And so while I did not have a timetable in June,

1793 we now have a timetable for a stepped approach to expand

risk sharing to our large employers.

Q. There was another question which I thought you wanted to follow up on, and that was teams working on quality improvement with St. Luke's.

A. Yes. I forget the exact question, but it was about what have we implemented, I think, so far.

What we have, as part of our affiliation, we set up a number of work teams. And one of the work teams is on clinical alignment. And under that clinical alignment team, we have physicians and leaders from SelectHealth working with physicians and leaders from St. Luke's on a number of clinical programs where we are trying to align our clinical protocols around pharmacy, around quality, around utilization and care management, and around incentives.

So we have that active work going on to, again, build -- and it goes back to the triple aim. We are trying to build protocols around preventative care, chronic care management, maternal care management, pharmaceutical management. And we are making very good progress.

We have joint work on pharmacy and therapeutics teams. We have joint work on medical technology assessment teams. We have joint work being done on the customer satisfaction and the quality improvement teams.

And as these decisions are made by leaders, then

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	330 Tiled 11/04/14 Fage 34 01 03
	1794		1795
1	they are shared with the rest of the clinical leadership	1	THE COURT: Then we will make that modification in
2	group and other affiliated physicians so that they can be	2	the transcript.
3	rolled out and deployed.	3	MR. SINCLAIR: That's all I have, Your Honor.
4	But each of these change mechanisms requires work,	4	THE COURT: Any recross?
5	a lot of work a lot of building trust, building	5	MR. SU: No, Your Honor.
6	relationships, looking at data, then determining policies,	6	MR. ETTINGER: No, Your Honor.
7	getting those policies ratified, then building the	7	THE COURT: You may step down, Ms. Richards.
8	infrastructure to support them.	8	Thank you.
9	So, once again, we are well on track because we	9	THE WITNESS: Thank you very much.
10	don't we really believe it is going to take at least	10	THE COURT: Call your next witness.
11	it will be year three of our affiliation before we will	11	MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, we would call Director
12	start to see some of the very specific metrics that I	12	William Deal of the Idaho Department of Insurance.
13	referred to earlier with the CAHPS and HEDIS, because it	13	MR. SINCLAIR: While Mr. Deal is coming in, I
14	takes time to build; then you have to collect data; then you	14	would move the admission although I don't think you'd
15	have to evaluate data.	15	move admission of the demonstrative exhibits I have used.
16	So we are on the right path, but it doesn't happen	16	THE COURT: No. I think as long as we have noted
17	overnight.	17	them for the record, and then I will direct counsel to
18	Q. Thank you.	18	submit all of those to the Court so we have a record that
19	MR. SINCLAIR: One correction for the record, Your	19	can go up on appeal, if need be.
20	Honor. When we were watching the clip on page 157 of her	20	Sir, would you please step before the clerk,
21	deposition, at line 17, it said in the transcript "10 to	21	Ms. Gearhart, be sworn as a witness, and then follow her
22	5 minutes." And I believe, if you listen to the actual	22	directions from there.
23	transcript, it says "10 to 15 minutes."	23	WILLIAM WALLACE DEAL,
24	THE COURT: Counsel, do you disagree?	24	having been first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
25	MS. DUKE: We agree, Your Honor.	25	and testified as follows:
	1796		1797
1	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and	1	insurance in the state of Idaho?
2	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record.	2	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No.
	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace		insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department
2 3 4	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E,	2 3 4	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in?
2 3 4 5	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L.	2 3 4 5	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own
2 3 4 5 6	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness.	2 3 4 5 6	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency.
2 3 4 5 6 7	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor.	2 3 4 5 6 7	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	insurance in the state of Idaho? A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the Department of Insurance?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money they spend on health insurance?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the Department of Insurance? A. About six-and-two-thirds years.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money they spend on health insurance? A. Well, yes, they were.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the Department of Insurance? A. About six-and-two-thirds years. Q. In that position, you are the highest-ranking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money they spend on health insurance? A. Well, yes, they were. Q. And you have no reason to believe that has
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the Department of Insurance? A. About six-and-two-thirds years. Q. In that position, you are the highest-ranking official in the state of Idaho in the field of insurance?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money they spend on health insurance? A. Well, yes, they were. Q. And you have no reason to believe that has changed, do you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-L-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the Department of Insurance? A. About six-and-two-thirds years. Q. In that position, you are the highest-ranking official in the state of Idaho in the field of insurance? A. I am the director of insurance, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money they spend on health insurance? A. Well, yes, they were. Q. And you have no reason to believe that has changed, do you? A. No, I do not.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and spell your last name for the record. THE WITNESS: My complete name is William Wallace Deal. W-I-L-I-A-M, second name Wallace, W-A-L-I-A-C-E, last name Deal, D-E-A-L. THE COURT: You may inquire of the witness. MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor. DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. BIERIG: Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Deal. It is nice to see you again. A. Good afternoon. Q. Are you employed by the State of Idaho? A. Yes, sir. Q. And what is your position with the State of Idaho? A. I am the director of the Department of Insurance for Idaho. Q. For how long have you been the director of the Department of Insurance? A. About six-and-two-thirds years. Q. In that position, you are the highest-ranking official in the state of Idaho in the field of insurance?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No. Q. Before you became director of the Idaho Department of Insurance, what business were you in? A. I was in the insurance business. I had my own agency. Q. What was the name of that agency? A. W.W. Deal Insurance Agency. Q. And where was that agency located? A. In Nampa, Idaho. Q. Did the agency sell health insurance? A. Yes, it did. Q. Were you involved in the selling of that insurance? A. Yes, I was. Q. And based on your experience running the W.W. Deal Insurance Agency in Nampa for 41 years, would you say that consumers in Nampa are very cost-conscious about the money they spend on health insurance? A. Well, yes, they were. Q. And you have no reason to believe that has changed, do you?

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 56 01 65
	1802		1803
1	Q. And in order to keep their costs as low as	1	A. Yes.
2	possible, won't insurance companies work hard to keep the	2	Q. So would you agree that insurance companies will
3	costs that they have to pay to providers as low as possible?	3	be working very hard to drive down the costs of hospital
4	MR. WILSON: Objection. Foundation. And this is	4	care in this state?
5	a direct examination, Your Honor. At some point this is	5	A. Would I agree? Yes, I would agree.
6	a nonhostile witness leading questions, in our view, need	6	Q. And would you also agree that insurance companies
7	to stop.	7	will be working very hard to drive down the cost of
8	THE COURT: Counsel, again, I tend to view this as	8	physician services in this state?
9	being it is getting to be a little more leading than what	9	A. I would.
10	I like. But, on the other hand, he is certainly affiliated	10	Q. And this new exchange will be the first time that
11	with the State of Idaho. He is the head of the Department	11	consumers in Idaho will have access to a comprehensive
12	of Insurance, which is although not a party as an agency,	12	one-stop-shop marketplace of information in order to compare
13	the State of Idaho is.	13	the costs of the various plans; is that correct?
14	You have a continuing objection, but I am going to	14	A. Correct.
15	allow it. Proceed.	15	Q. So that whatever incentive they may have had
16	MR. BIERIG: I don't believe we got an answer to	16	before is even stronger now?
17	the question. Could we have the question read back.	17	A. Well, clarify the question, please.
18	(Question read by reporter.)	18	Q. So that the transparency of the Idaho Insurance
19	THE WITNESS: They have, yes.	19	Exchange will provide an even greater incentive to drive
20	BY MR. BIERIG:	20	down cost; is that not right?
21	Q. And those costs would include the cost of hospital	21	A. We are hoping so.
22	services?	22	Q. Mr. Deal, would you agree that Idaho's small
23	A. Yes, but medical services, yes.	23	population has historically dissuaded insurers from entering
24	Q. It would also include the cost of physician	24	the Idaho health insurance market?
25	services?	25	A. Well, if you are meaning that some of the large
	4004		4005
	1804		1805
1	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have	1	active role in the insurance market?
2	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however.	2	active role in the insurance market? A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to
	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the	2	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that
2 3 4	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you	2 3 4	active role in the insurance market? A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group.
2 3 4 5	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about?	2 3 4 5	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very
2 3 4 5 6	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive	2 3 4 5 6	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market?
2 3 4 5 6 7	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it
2 3 4 5 6	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes.	2 3 4 5 6	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having let me strike that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?"
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so. Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Deal, with the SelectHealth insurance provider?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?" Answer: "As the director, I was happy to see that we had SelectHealth and we had Altius and then we had this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so. Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Deal, with the SelectHealth insurance provider? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?" Answer: "As the director, I was happy to see that we had SelectHealth and we had Altius and then we had this company I can't think of the name of."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so. Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Deal, with the SelectHealth insurance provider? A. Yes. Q. And it is true, isn't it, that SelectHealth only	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?" Answer: "As the director, I was happy to see that we had SelectHealth and we had Altius and then we had this company I can't think of the name of." A. Altius.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so. Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Deal, with the SelectHealth insurance provider? A. Yes. Q. And it is true, isn't it, that SelectHealth only recently began marketing its products in Idaho?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?" Answer: "As the director, I was happy to see that we had SelectHealth and we had Altius and then we had this company I can't think of the name of." A. Altius. Q. "So, yes"
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	carriers do not participate here, I would say yes. We have a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having — let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so. Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Deal, with the SelectHealth insurance provider? A. Yes. Q. And it is true, isn't it, that SelectHealth only recently began marketing its products in Idaho? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?" Answer: "As the director, I was happy to see that we had SelectHealth and we had Altius and then we had this company I can't think of the name of." A. Altius. Q. "So, yes" A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	a good marketplace, however. Q. Would you agree that more strong entrance in the health insurance marketplace in Idaho is something that you are pleased about? A. Well, I'm pleased that we have a competitive market and we have insurance companies that want to be competitive and provide a good price for our citizens, yes. Q. And offering consumers more choice is the result of having let me strike that. And having more entrants into the Idaho health insurance marketplace can offer consumers more choice; is that correct? A. Well, I would say that, at least my philosophy, more participants should provide more competition. Q. And that is a good thing for Idahoans? A. I think so. Q. Are you familiar, Mr. Deal, with the SelectHealth insurance provider? A. Yes. Q. And it is true, isn't it, that SelectHealth only recently began marketing its products in Idaho?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Well, I am happy to see companies that want to participate in our market, and certainly we were happy that SelectHealth joined that group. Q. Wouldn't it be fair to say that you were very happy to see the SelectHealth entry into the market? A. Well, I am not going to say "very happy," but it was good that they did. Q. Well, I think you did say you were very happy. Let's just ask the court to put on No. 15. MR. BIERIG: Can you switch screens, Your Honor? THE COURT: Yes. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. So let's just show this. So let's read: "So were you, as the director of the Department of Insurance, pleased to see the entry of SelectHealth in a more active way to promote competition?" Answer: "As the director, I was happy to see that we had SelectHealth and we had Altius and then we had this company I can't think of the name of." A. Altius. Q. "So, yes"

Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 57 of 65 1807 1806 **Q.** And I am very happy that you are very happy. 1 BY MR. BIERIG: 1 2 And if SelectHealth were to offer a premium that was 2 **Q.** So it says the question was: "And if SelectHealth lower than other insurers, that would affect the pricing of 3 were to offer a premium that was lower than Blue Cross, that 3 certainly would affect the pricing of Blue Cross, could it 4 other insurance companies, would it not? 4 5 **A.** Well, the process that we went through when we 5 not?" 6 were pricing or approving plans for the exchange was that 6 Answer: "Well, it could, yeah." 7 7 none of the companies knew what the other company did until Question: "It could [sic] cause Blue Cross to lower 8 after all the plans were in and approved by the Department. 8 its premium to match the competition; correct?" 9 And if they came back with a low cost, so much the better 9 Answer: "Correct." 10 for SelectHealth, or if some other company did. 10 You did state that at your deposition, did you not? 11 So that's -- that's how I see the answer to your 11 MR. WILSON: I'm not sure that is impeaching of 12 question. 12 his answer here in court today. 13 Q. Okay. 13 MR. BIERIG: I'm just asking whether he agrees 14 14 MR. BIERIG: Let me -- let me ask the Court to put with it or does not. 15 THE COURT: Well, it is not a 30(b)(6) designee on 15 on No. 17, please. 16 THE COURT: We need page and line number. 16 behalf of the State of Idaho, so I'm not sure you can just 17 MR. BIERIG: Excuse me? 17 offer the statement. Although I guess he is an agent and 18 THE COURT: We need a page and line number for the 18 certainly speaking within the area of his authority. 19 19 I will overrule the objection. I think it probably record. 20 20 MR. BIERIG: It's page 47, line 18 through 24, could be admitted for substantive purposes beyond cross -- I 21 Your Honor. 21 mean, beyond impeachment. 22 THE COURT: I am afraid we may have missed the 22 MR. ETTINGER: Your Honor, I had a slightly last page and line number. Let's go ahead. And perhaps at 23 23 different objection. Mr. Bierig, I'm sure inadvertently, 24 24 the end, you can state for the record what the excerpt was said "would" the first time instead of "could." And what's 25 25 that you played just a moment ago. on the screen says "could." It's kind of a substantive 1808 1809 guess, speculate in the sense he can offer an opinion as to 1 difference. 1 2 MR. BIERIG: That's fair enough. So I'll rephrase 2 how things occur within the area of his regulatory 3 3 responsibility, but I'm not sure these questions fall within my question. 4 THE COURT: If you would. 4 that. So I am inclined to agree that perhaps the objection 5 5 BY MR. BIERIG: should be sustained. 6 **Q.** Would you agree that if SelectHealth were to offer 6 Why don't we back up. I will allow you to inquire 7 7 a premium -- keep that on, please -- would you agree that if specifically -- I mean, he can offer statements about his 8 SelectHealth were to offer a premium that was lower than 8 understanding of the -- how the Department of Insurance 9 Blue Cross, that could cause Blue Cross to lower its premium 9 works and its regulatory function. But I think as to how 10 10 to match the competition? You answered correct. Is that the marketplace works, I think we are either getting into an 11 11 still your view? area that calls for expertise, or it becomes speculation. 12 12 **A.** Well, I would say hypothetically. But the way we So, with that guidance, let's go ahead --13 did it did not allow another company to lower their rates as 13 MR. BIERIG: I appreciate it, Your Honor. Except 14 we move forward into the exchange. 14 I would note that he is the director of the agency which is 15 **Q.** Right. But, of course, now Blue Cross -- now the 15 responsible for regulating the delivery of insurance in this 16 exchange figures are published, and certainly other 16 state. So to say that he doesn't know about these things, I 17 17 insurance companies will know what SelectHealth is offering; think -- as counsel for State of Idaho was suggesting, I 18 correct? 18 think may not be accurate. 19 **A.** They are published, yes. 19 THE COURT: All right. Let's go ahead and 20 **Q.** And so Blue Cross could certainly adjust its rates 20 proceed. 21 going forward, could it not? 21 BY MR. BIERIG: 22 A. Yes, but --22 **Q.** Mr. Deal, as the director of the Department of 23 23 MR. WILSON: Objection, Your Honor. This whole Insurance for Idaho, is it your belief that Idaho healthcare 24 24 providers and insurance companies need to find mechanisms line of questioning calls for speculation. 25 THE COURT: Counsel, I think the witness can, I 25 for coordinating care better?

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 58 of 65
	1810		1811
1	A. I think that's a goal that we have, yes.	1	THE COURT: I'm not sure I am tracking.
2	Q. In fact, it is your belief, is it not, that	2	MR. WILSON: The objection or the question?
3	insurers and health providers should move toward a system	3	THE COURT: Well, the objection. The objection is
4	where physicians and health systems are compensated based on	4	that it lacks foundation. It calls for the witness's
5	outcome as opposed to a fee-for-service model; is that not	5	opinion as the regulator. So what is the lack of
6	correct?	6	foundation? What is missing?
7	A. Yes, I think that's an option, capitation,	7	MR. WILSON: Mr. Bierig is asking his opinion
8	fee-for-service, outcome-based compensation. There are some	8	about what a hospital network might do and whether or not
9	alternatives.	9	that is consistent with the views he has expressed here
10	Q. Right, there are alternatives. But, in fact, you	10	about movement towards risk-based contract.
11	believe that insurers and health providers should move	11	THE COURT: Let's rephrase it in terms of the
12	towards a system where one alternative is to have physicians	12	witness's role as the regulator, director of the Department
13	and health systems compensated based on outcome as opposed	13	of Insurance, as opposed to I now understand.
14	to fee-for-service?	14	Thank you, Mr. Wilson, for clarifying.
15	A. Yes.	15	I will sustain the objection.
16	Q. So you would agree that moving toward a model	16	BY MR. BIERIG:
17	where there is at least an option of an outcome-based system	17	Q. Mr. Deal, as director of the Department of
18	as opposed to a fee-for-service system is a desirable goal?	18	Insurance, which is charged with regulating insurance in the
19	A. Yes. That is a personal opinion, yes.	19	State of Idaho
20	Q. Would you agree that if a physician hospital	20	THE COURT: Well, but the question was not phrased
21	network were trying to move towards a system whereby	21	in terms of that regulatory function, as I understood it.
22	compensation were based on outcome rather than on volume,	22	Now, perhaps I misunderstood; but, regardless, I think it
23	that is something that should at least be given an	23	needs to be clarified.
24	opportunity to demonstrate whether it works or not?	24	MR. BIERIG: Thank you, Your Honor.
25	MR. WILSON: Objection. Foundation.	25	THE COURT: Well, just so we are clear. I don't
	4040		1010
	1812		1813
1	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm	1	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement
2	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as	2	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this
2	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote	2	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to.
2 3 4	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the	2 3 4	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig.
2 3 4 5	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what	2 3 4 5	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading
2 3 4 5 6	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract,	2 3 4 5 6	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance
2 3 4 5 6 7	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable.	2 3 4 5 6 7	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. BIERIG:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of your role as the director of the Department of Insurance.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. As the director of the department charged with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of your role as the director of the Department of Insurance. And if you feel, from your responsibilities, it is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. As the director of the department charged with regulating insurance in the state of Idaho, Mr. Deal, if a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of your role as the director of the Department of Insurance. And if you feel, from your responsibilities, it is irrelevant, you can so indicate. If you think it is a good
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. As the director of the department charged with regulating insurance in the state of Idaho, Mr. Deal, if a physician hospital network were trying to move towards a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of your role as the director of the Department of Insurance. And if you feel, from your responsibilities, it is irrelevant, you can so indicate. If you think it is a good thing or a bad thing within the context of your regulatory
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. As the director of the department charged with regulating insurance in the state of Idaho, Mr. Deal, if a physician hospital network were trying to move towards a system whereby compensation would be based on outcome rather	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of your role as the director of the Department of Insurance. And if you feel, from your responsibilities, it is irrelevant, you can so indicate. If you think it is a good thing or a bad thing within the context of your regulatory responsibilities, you can answer it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	want to make it more difficult. I am just trying I'm suggesting that the question is phrased about what he, as the director of the Department of Insurance, would promote as a policy of the State of Idaho, that's fair game. If the comment is about what a hospital would or should do or what an insurance company would or should do in the abstract, then I think that is objectionable. MR. BIERIG: I completely agree with that, Your Honor. And I would ask the reporter to read back the question because I think I asked it but rather than have her read it back, why don't I ask another question. THE COURT: That's kind of what I was suggesting, just to make it clear. MR. BIERIG: I was slow, but I ultimately got there, Your Honor. THE COURT: All right. BY MR. BIERIG: Q. As the director of the department charged with regulating insurance in the state of Idaho, Mr. Deal, if a physician hospital network were trying to move towards a system whereby compensation would be based on outcome rather than volume, is that something that you think should be at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	department do not involve the regulation of reimbursement rates between providers and insurers, and that is what this questioning goes to. THE COURT: Mr. Bierig. MR. BIERIG: This witness is the leading government agent in the State of Idaho on the insurance market. And based on his experience, both as a someone who sold insurance for 41 years and as a regulator of the insurance market here in Idaho, I think it is fair to ask him whether he thinks that having a physician hospital network offering a product that is that has compensation based on outcome rather than on volume is something that he believes should at least be evaluated. THE COURT: All right. I am going to allow the witness to answer. But, Mr. Deal, the question was couched in terms of your role as the director of the Department of Insurance. And if you feel, from your responsibilities, it is irrelevant, you can so indicate. If you think it is a good thing or a bad thing within the context of your regulatory responsibilities, you can answer it. Do you understand?

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

21

5

8

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

1814

1 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. 2 Well, Your Honor, what we do at the Department of 3 Insurance is regulate the insurance industry, which means

agents we license, companies we license.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

21

23

24

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

The question that was asked me was totally an opinion, and it would be my personal opinion. So, to me, it is outside of the authority that we have at the Department of Insurance.

THE COURT: Well, just so it is clear, the fact that it may be your personal opinion, you -- I am not concerned with.

So what I do want to know, though, is whether you have an opinion whether it would have any impact or whether it would be a positive or a negative thing in terms of the areas of regulation for which you have responsibility. And if you don't have an opinion, you can so indicate.

THE WITNESS: I don't have an opinion.

THE COURT: All right.

19 MR. BIERIG: In that case, I would ask the Court 20 to come up with --

THE COURT: I'm sorry?

22 MR. BIERIG: This is page 53, lines 2 to 17.

Since he says he has no opinion on the subject, I thought we would see if this is accurate. Page 53, lines 2 to 17 of

25 Mr. Deal's deposition. Can you make that a little darker?

1816

ought to be given a chance to succeed in the marketplace?

A. Yes.

Q. And would you agree that it will take a fair amount of time to see whether a dramatic change in compensation structure will work?

A. Yes.

Q. And why do you say that? Why will it take a fair amount of time?

A. Well, I can tell you that many people have been working on different ways to compensate healthcare providers; and so far, no solution has been found. So I don't think it is an immediate solution to this compensation issue.

Q. So it would be fair to say that to see whether such a plan works will take a fair amount of time?

A. Yes.

Q. Now, Mr. Deal, I think you testified earlier that you are the highest-ranking official in the State of Idaho when it comes to regulation of the insurance market; is that correct?

A. I am the director of insurance.

Q. And in your position as director of the Department of Insurance, you consult and are -- you are consulted by other -- by directors of other departments in the State of Idaho; is that correct?

BY MR. BIERIG: 1

2 **Q.** So you were asked at your deposition, question:

3 "That if there were a physician hospital network that was

trying to offer an alternative whereby it would be 4

5 compensated based on outcome rather than on fee-for-service,

6 that would be desirable for the state of Idaho?"

Then Ms. Zahn, who is counsel for the State says: 7 8 "As his personal opinion as the director of the Department 9 of Insurance?"

And I said: "However you want to answer."

And the answer then from Mr. Deal was: "Well, I think it would be better in my personal opinion, but I think it's a direction that should be evaluated. I think that, you know, what we're into really and philosophically is that we've got to find a way that we can help find a way to make healthcare more affordable. And if there are solutions that are unthought of as being thought of now, I think that they

Was that your statement in your deposition, Mr. Deal?

20 **A.** I did say that.

have to be evaluated."

Q. And do you still agree with that statement?

22 A. Yes, I will.

23 **Q.** Would it be your opinion, in your capacity as 24 director of the Department of Insurance and your desire to 25

do what is best for the State of Idaho, that such a plan

1817

1815

A. I think a little clarification to the question. I 1 2 do -- I do consult with other department directors, so the answer would be yes to that part of your question. 3

4 **Q.** Okay. That was really my question.

A. Okay.

Q. And does Governor Otter from time to time seek 6 7 your advice on insurance-related issues?

A. Yes, he does.

9 **Q.** Before the State of Idaho decided to join this 10 litigation against St. Luke's, were you ever contacted by 11 anyone from the Attorney General's Office on your views as 12 to whether this litigation should be brought?

A. No.

Q. Were you contacted by anyone else from the government of the State of Idaho as to whether this litigation should be brought?

A. No.

Q. Were you ever contacted by anyone from the Attorney General's Office about the advisability of the remedy sought by the State of Idaho of divesting Saltzer from St. Luke's?

A. No.

MR. BIERIG: I have no further questions, Your

24 Honor.

25 THE COURT: Cross.

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BEW Docum	ent	558 Filed 11/04/14 Page 60 of 65
	1818		1819
1	CROSS-EXAMINATION	1	A. No, it can't.
2	BY MR. WILSON:	2	Q. Does the Idaho Department of Insurance have any
3	Q. Good afternoon, Director Deal. Mr. Bierig asked	3	regulatory role with regard to the negotiation of
4	you some questions about the health exchange program here in	4	reimbursement rates between healthcare insurers and
5	Idaho. Do you remember those questions?	5	healthcare providers?
6	A. Yes.	6	A. None whatsoever.
7	Q. Through that exchange, various healthcare insurers	7	Q. Have you ever negotiated a contract on behalf of
8	offer different metals M-E-T-A-L-S of plans under the	8	an insurer with a provider?
9	exchange; correct?	9	A. No.
10	A. Yes.	10	Q. Would you say that you have any expertise to offer
11	Q. If a healthcare provider wanted to, could it	11	the court today regarding what affects the negotiations
12	refuse to do business with one of those insurance companies	12	between healthcare insurers and providers?
13	offering plans through the Idaho Health Insurance Exchange?	13	A. No, I don't.
14	A. Are we talking about providers?	14	Q. So do you know whether the Idaho Health Insurance
15	Q. Right, providers.	15	Exchange will impact the rates that healthcare providers can
16	A. Yes. There's different networks with different	16	negotiate with insurance companies? A. I don't think so, no.
17 18	insurance companies, if that is where we are going. Q. I'm just trying to get just because a health	17 18	Q. So are you giving any opinion today about how the
19	insurance company offers a plan through the exchange, that	19	Idaho Health Insurance Exchange will impact the prices
20	does not mean a provider has to accept that insurance	20	charged by healthcare providers like St. Luke's?
21	company at its provider location; correct?	21	A. I would say no, but with just a little comment
22	A. Correct.	22	here, is that because the market has changed so drastically
23	Q. If a provider refused to do business with one of	23	because of the preexisting condition exclusion no longer
24	the insurance companies on the exchange, could the	24	there, it could.
25	Department of Insurance prevent that from happening?	25	Q. Insurance companies in Idaho have an incentive to
	1820		1821
1	1820 compete on price; correct?	1	1821 there is no indication of what that effect is.
1 2		1 2	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider
	compete on price; correct?		there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered?
2 3 4	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct?	2 3 4	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No.
2 3 4 5	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did.	2 3 4 5	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network
2 3 4 5 6	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance	2 3 4 5 6	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's?
2 3 4 5 6 7	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether adding one more insurer like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad question, Counsel. I mean, it is so broad, I don't know how the witness can answer it, let alone MR. WILSON: I am impeaching the witness, Your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	compete on price; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether adding one more insurer like SelectHealth to the mix necessarily will have any significant impact on the level of competitiveness of the market here in Idaho?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad question, Counsel. I mean, it is so broad, I don't know how the witness can answer it, let alone MR. WILSON: I am impeaching the witness, Your Honor, that the scope of his knowledge is not relevant to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether adding one more insurer like SelectHealth to the mix necessarily will have any significant impact on the level of competitiveness of the market here in Idaho? A. I don't know that at this time.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad question, Counsel. I mean, it is so broad, I don't know how the witness can answer it, let alone MR. WILSON: I am impeaching the witness, Your Honor, that the scope of his knowledge is not relevant to the issues here before the Court.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether adding one more insurer like SelectHealth to the mix necessarily will have any significant impact on the level of competitiveness of the market here in Idaho? A. I don't know that at this time. Q. In fact, sitting here today, do you know what the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad question, Counsel. I mean, it is so broad, I don't know how the witness can answer it, let alone MR. WILSON: I am impeaching the witness, Your Honor, that the scope of his knowledge is not relevant to the issues here before the Court. THE COURT: All right. Rephrase the question. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether adding one more insurer like SelectHealth to the mix necessarily will have any significant impact on the level of competitiveness of the market here in Idaho? A. I don't know that at this time. Q. In fact, sitting here today, do you know what the impact has been of SelectHealth on the market for health	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad question, Counsel. I mean, it is so broad, I don't know how the witness can answer it, let alone MR. WILSON: I am impeaching the witness, Your Honor, that the scope of his knowledge is not relevant to the issues here before the Court. THE COURT: All right. Rephrase the question. I understand where you are going with that, but perhaps you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. And that incentive existed before the health insurance exchange; correct? A. Yes, it did. Q. And it exists now after the health insurance health exchange; is that correct? A. It does. Q. Is that correct? A. Yes, sir. Q. Director, do you believe that the insurance market in Idaho is competitive? A. I do believe it. Q. Was it competitive before SelectHealth decided to affiliate with St. Luke's? A. Yes. Q. Do you know whether adding one more insurer like SelectHealth to the mix necessarily will have any significant impact on the level of competitiveness of the market here in Idaho? A. I don't know that at this time. Q. In fact, sitting here today, do you know what the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	there is no indication of what that effect is. Q. Director Deal, have you analyzed the provider network that SelectHealth has offered? A. No. Q. Do you know whether Saltzer was in that network before Saltzer was acquired by St. Luke's? A. I do not. Q. Do you have any knowledge as to whether the acquisition of Saltzer by St. Luke's will impact the ability of SelectHealth to compete in the market? A. I don't. Q. Finally, do you know what evidence the plaintiffs are relying on here to prove their case? MR. BIERIG: Your Honor, this is way beyond the scope of my direct. I've tried not to object, but THE COURT: Sustained. That is such a broad question, Counsel. I mean, it is so broad, I don't know how the witness can answer it, let alone MR. WILSON: I am impeaching the witness, Your Honor, that the scope of his knowledge is not relevant to the issues here before the Court. THE COURT: All right. Rephrase the question. I

	Case 1:12-cv-00560-BLW Document 8	58	Filed 11/04/14 Page 61 of 65
	1822		1823
1	THE COURT: Actually, you probably don't need to	1	witness, and then follow her directions from there.
2	rephrase it now that I know what answer you anticipate you	2	MARSHALL FRANKLIN PRIEST, III,
3	are going to get. Let's go ahead and proceed.	3	having been first duly sworn to tell the truth, was examined
4	BY MR. WILSON:	4	and testified as follows:
5	Q. Do you have any opinion, Director Deal, about what	5	THE CLERK: Please state your complete name and
6	the competitive impact will be of the acquisition of Saltzer	6	spell your name for the record.
7	by St. Luke's?	7	THE WITNESS: Marshall Franklin Priest, III.
8	A. I do not.	8	P-R-I-E-S-T.
9	MR. BIERIG: Objection, Your Honor.	9	THE COURT: You may inquire, Mr. Stein.
10	MR. WILSON: May I have one moment, Your Honor?	10	DIRECT EXAMINATION
11	THE COURT: Yes. Well, I am going to overrule the	11	BY MR. STEIN:
12	objection. The witness just indicated he has no opinion, so	12	Q. Good afternoon, Dr. Priest.
13	I don't know what purpose there would be in sustaining the	13	A. Good afternoon.
	• •	14	Q. Would you briefly describe for the court your
14	objection.		
15	MR. WILSON: Nothing, Your Honor. Nothing	15	educational background.
16	further.	16	A. I have a bachelor's degree from the University of
17	THE COURT: Mr. Bierig, redirect?	17	Tennessee, a master's degree from the University of
18	MR. BIERIG: No further questions, Your Honor.	18	Tennessee, and a doctor of medicine degree from the
19	THE COURT: Director Deal, you may step down.	19	University of Tennessee. I completed a medicine internship
20	Thank you very much for being here.	20	and residency at the University of Tennessee hospitals in
21	Call your next witness. Mr. Schafer, will you be	21	Memphis, and I completed a cardiology fellowship and a
22	MR. SCHAFER: No. Mr. Stein will be calling	22	junior faculty year at University of Alabama in Birmingham.
23	Dr. Marshall Priest.	23	Q. Do you hold any board certifications?
24	THE COURT: Doctor is it Priest? Sir, would you	24	A. I do. I am board certified in internal medicine,
25	come forward, step before Ms. Gearhart, be sworn as a	25	cardiovascular disease, and interventional cardiology.
	4004		1005
	1824		1825
1	Q. What is interventional cardiology?	1	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics.
2	Q. What is interventional cardiology?A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of	2	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the
	Q. What is interventional cardiology?A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform	2	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the
2 3 4	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent	2 3 4	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians.
2 3 4 5	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening	2 3 4 5	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's
2 3 4 5 6	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an	2 3 4 5 6	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate?
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. Q. What are your responsibilities as executive 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the Boise Heart Clinic, which eventually grew to six physicians.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. Q. What are your responsibilities as executive medical director of the St. Luke's Heart line? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the Boise Heart Clinic, which eventually grew to six physicians. Q. Did you eventually join a group called Idaho
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. Q. What are your responsibilities as executive medical director of the St. Luke's Heart line? A. My position is primarily one of leadership. I 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the Boise Heart Clinic, which eventually grew to six physicians. Q. Did you eventually join a group called Idaho Cardiology Associates?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. Q. What are your responsibilities as executive medical director of the St. Luke's Heart line? A. My position is primarily one of leadership. I work in a triad with two other employees: Cy Gearhard, who 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the Boise Heart Clinic, which eventually grew to six physicians. Q. Did you eventually join a group called Idaho Cardiology Associates? A. I did. I was a founding member of the group in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. Q. What are your responsibilities as executive medical director of the St. Luke's Heart line? A. My position is primarily one of leadership. I work in a triad with two other employees: Cy Gearhard, who is the administrator of St. Luke's Heart and currently 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the Boise Heart Clinic, which eventually grew to six physicians. Q. Did you eventually join a group called Idaho Cardiology Associates? A. I did. I was a founding member of the group in 1994.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. What is interventional cardiology? A. Interventional cardiology is a subspecialty of cardiovascular disease. For an example, I would perform cardiac catheterization, balloon angioplasty, and stent placement in a patient that had a heart attack by opening the blocked artery. That's one example of what an interventional cardiologist would do. Q. And you are currently an employee of St. Luke's Health System? A. I am. Q. What position do you hold within St. Luke's Health System? A. I am the executive medical director of St. Luke's Heart. Q. Can you explain to the Court what St. Luke's Heart is. A. St. Luke's Heart encompasses the cardiovascular service line, which includes cardiologists, vascular surgeons, and cardiac surgeons. Q. What are your responsibilities as executive medical director of the St. Luke's Heart line? A. My position is primarily one of leadership. I work in a triad with two other employees: Cy Gearhard, who 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Bishop, who is our practice manager and director of clinics. In addition, we have responsibility for the pulmonary intensivist group of physicians and the hospitalist group of physicians. Q. Are there any subcommittees within St. Luke's Heart on which you actively participate? A. There are a number of subcommittees. I participate as the chair of the quality committee, and I attend meetings of a number of other subcommittees. Q. Dr. Priest, how long have you been practicing medicine in the state of Idaho? A. I am in my 35th year of practicing in Idaho. Q. All of that in Boise? A. Correct. Q. And when you moved to Idaho, were you in private practice? A. I was. I joined a practice then that was known as Boise Cardiology Associates. There were three of us. Two of us left after approximately 18 months and formed the Boise Heart Clinic, which eventually grew to six physicians. Q. Did you eventually join a group called Idaho Cardiology Associates? A. I did. I was a founding member of the group in 1994. Q. And how many doctors founded Idaho Cardiology

primarily at Saint Alphonsus.

Q. And has Saint Al's been able to grow its cardiology practice since that time?

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. It has. I don't know the exact numbers, but I do, indeed, know they have been successful in recruiting new members to their group. I would estimate the group probably has 12 to 14 members now.

Q. So when Idaho Cardiology Associates first affiliated with St. Luke's back in the fall of 2007, can you describe -- and without getting into the specific figures if you don't need to -- what the general compensation structure time that St. Luke's Idaho Cardiology has been at St. Luke's, such that there is now a very large quality component to that compensation package.

Q. So can you describe today the general structure of the way that cardiologists employed by St. Luke's are compensated?

A. Each of the cardiologists receives a flat-figure salary. In addition to that, there is a bucket of incentive money that is based 30 percent on RVU work and 70 percent on quality. That has evolved over the period of time that the cardiology group has been employed at St. Luke's.

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

For instance, last year that RVU quality bucket was 50/50. This year it is 30 percent RVU, 70 percent quality, with a plan over the next three years that that bucket will be 100 percent quality.

Q. And when did this new compensation structure that has this substantial quality component go into place?

A. 2011, 2012.

Q. The cardiologists with Idaho Cardiology had been employed by that time for about four years. Why did it take so long to shift from a primarily RVU-based compensation system to one that has a more substantial quality component?

A. This started in the second year of employment when I was still practicing with the group.

For clarification, I haven't been practicing for the group in the two years that I have had my current position as executive medical director.

In the second year of our employment, we developed a St. Luke's Idaho Cardiology centric quality scorecard that included six to eight metrics as sort of an introduction to what a quality scorecard would look like.

Over time that evolved such that, in 2011 and 2012, it included not only metrics related to St. Luke's Idaho Cardiology, but hospital centric metrics as well that incorporated metrics for the vascular surgeons and the cardiac surgeons, such that, today, all of that group -- or

three groups, excuse me -- of physicians have the same

2 quality scorecard, and the metrics that are followed are

3 transparent across those three groups so that all of the

4 groups are responsible for the quality metrics, not just

those that would be centric to their particular group.
Q. When you say "three groups," can you clarify what
groups you are talking about?

A. Sure. I meant by that the cardiology group, the vascular surgical group, and the cardiac surgical group.

Q. So does that mean that, for example, if the vascular surgeons don't meet one of their quality criteria, that actually affects the quality component of the compensation for the cardiologists and the cardiac surgeons as well?

A. Correct.

Q. And why is it -- I'm sorry. Do you need to get some water?

A. Please. Thank you.

Q. And why is it that this quality-based compensation is structured that way?

A. The idea is that we are a team. Our whole focus -- excuse me. Our whole focus here is team-based care for cardiac patients, whether they be primarily on the cardiology service, the vascular surgical service, or the cardiac surgical service.

So, as a team, we are transparent across our subspecialty lines about the care that we are providing so that I have an interest in the care that the cardiac surgeons are providing as though they would have an interest in what the cardiologists are doing.

Q. In this compensation structure we have been discussing, are all of the physicians to whom it applies employees of St. Luke's?

A. They are.

Q. And what role, if any, does the fact that these physicians are employed by St. Luke's play in the ability to move from that primarily RVU-based compensation to the current compensation structure?

A. The group of physicians that I am speaking of here -- and if you will allow me, I will use "group" to mean cardiac surgeons, vascular surgeons, and cardiologists -- are aligned with St. Luke's goal of trying to transform healthcare from a volume-based metric to a value-based metric.

I think most of us recognize that healthcare as it exists in the country right now is not sustainable over time. Accordingly, this group of physicians wanted to link their incentives to the organizational strategies of St. Luke's, which is bending this volume-to-value curve.

Q. Do you think that you would have been able to have

1 implemented this new compensation structure if the

2 physicians with the heart line were not employed by

3 St. Luke's?

A. I think it would have been very difficult because
of an experience that we had a few years ago when we did
have a nonemployed group of cardiologists working at
St. Luke's who did not embrace the changes that I am
speaking of and subsequently elected to leave St. Luke's and

9 become employed at Saint Alphonsus.

Q. Now, Dr. Priest, you are familiar with Triple Aim?

A. Yes

Q. And one of the aims of Triple Aim is better

13 health?

A. Yes.

Q. What does that mean to you?

A. Better health refers to population health. You know, conceptually, we are fantastic at rescue care, but we are not very good at preventive/maintenance care, and we never have been.

But in this new healthcare model that we are heading into, the new healthcare environment, preventive care and health maintenance is going to become very important. And we think that where we want to go is to risk modeling so that we have the responsibility of taking care of populations of patients who are at risk for

23

24

25

8:30 tomorrow morning. We will see some of you back here at

3:30. Court will be in recess.

(Court recessed at 2:35 p.m.)

22

23

24

25

will just have some representatives here to take that matter

MR. BIERIG: A few very quick items, Your Honor.

up. Other than that, I don't think we have anything else.

I believe I failed to state for the court the exact page and